



THE
POWER
TO KNOW.

SAS/STAT[®] 13.1 User's Guide

The MI Procedure

This document is an individual chapter from *SAS/STAT® 13.1 User's Guide*.

The correct bibliographic citation for the complete manual is as follows: SAS Institute Inc. 2013. *SAS/STAT® 13.1 User's Guide*. Cary, NC: SAS Institute Inc.

Copyright © 2013, SAS Institute Inc., Cary, NC, USA

All rights reserved. Produced in the United States of America.

For a hard-copy book: No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted, in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, or otherwise, without the prior written permission of the publisher, SAS Institute Inc.

For a web download or e-book: Your use of this publication shall be governed by the terms established by the vendor at the time you acquire this publication.

The scanning, uploading, and distribution of this book via the Internet or any other means without the permission of the publisher is illegal and punishable by law. Please purchase only authorized electronic editions and do not participate in or encourage electronic piracy of copyrighted materials. Your support of others' rights is appreciated.

U.S. Government License Rights; Restricted Rights: The Software and its documentation is commercial computer software developed at private expense and is provided with RESTRICTED RIGHTS to the United States Government. Use, duplication or disclosure of the Software by the United States Government is subject to the license terms of this Agreement pursuant to, as applicable, FAR 12.212, DFAR 227.7202-1(a), DFAR 227.7202-3(a) and DFAR 227.7202-4 and, to the extent required under U.S. federal law, the minimum restricted rights as set out in FAR 52.227-19 (DEC 2007). If FAR 52.227-19 is applicable, this provision serves as notice under clause (c) thereof and no other notice is required to be affixed to the Software or documentation. The Government's rights in Software and documentation shall be only those set forth in this Agreement.

SAS Institute Inc., SAS Campus Drive, Cary, North Carolina 27513-2414.

December 2013

SAS provides a complete selection of books and electronic products to help customers use SAS® software to its fullest potential. For more information about our offerings, visit support.sas.com/bookstore or call 1-800-727-3228.

SAS® and all other SAS Institute Inc. product or service names are registered trademarks or trademarks of SAS Institute Inc. in the USA and other countries. ® indicates USA registration.

Other brand and product names are trademarks of their respective companies.



Gain Greater Insight into Your SAS[®] Software with SAS Books.

Discover all that you need on your journey to knowledge and empowerment.



Chapter 61

The MI Procedure

Contents

| | |
|---|------|
| Overview: MI Procedure | 5035 |
| Getting Started: MI Procedure | 5037 |
| Syntax: MI Procedure | 5041 |
| PROC MI Statement | 5042 |
| BY Statement | 5045 |
| CLASS Statement | 5045 |
| EM Statement | 5046 |
| FCS Statement | 5047 |
| FREQ Statement | 5051 |
| MCMC Statement | 5051 |
| MNAR Statement | 5059 |
| MONOTONE Statement | 5061 |
| TRANSFORM Statement | 5064 |
| VAR Statement | 5066 |
| Details: MI Procedure | 5066 |
| Descriptive Statistics | 5066 |
| EM Algorithm for Data with Missing Values | 5067 |
| Statistical Assumptions for Multiple Imputation | 5068 |
| Missing Data Patterns | 5069 |
| Imputation Methods | 5070 |
| Monotone Methods for Data Sets with Monotone Missing Patterns | 5072 |
| Monotone and FCS Regression Methods | 5073 |
| Monotone and FCS Predictive Mean Matching Methods | 5074 |
| Monotone and FCS Discriminant Function Methods | 5074 |
| Monotone and FCS Logistic Regression Methods | 5076 |
| Monotone Propensity Score Method | 5079 |
| FCS Methods for Data Sets with Arbitrary Missing Patterns | 5080 |
| Checking Convergence in FCS Methods | 5082 |
| MCMC Method for Arbitrary Missing Multivariate Normal Data | 5082 |
| Producing Monotone Missingness with the MCMC Method | 5087 |
| MCMC Method Specifications | 5088 |
| Checking Convergence in MCMC | 5090 |
| Input Data Sets | 5092 |
| Output Data Sets | 5094 |
| Combining Inferences from Multiply Imputed Data Sets | 5095 |
| Multiple Imputation Efficiency | 5097 |

| | |
|--|-------------|
| Imputer's Model Versus Analyst's Model | 5097 |
| Parameter Simulation versus Multiple Imputation | 5098 |
| Sensitivity Analysis for the MAR Assumption | 5099 |
| Multiple Imputation with Pattern-Mixture Models | 5100 |
| Specifying Sets of Observations for Imputation in Pattern-Mixture Models | 5102 |
| Adjusting Imputed Values in Pattern-Mixture Models | 5102 |
| Summary of Issues in Multiple Imputation | 5106 |
| ODS Table Names | 5108 |
| ODS Graphics | 5109 |
| Examples: MI Procedure | 5110 |
| Example 61.1: EM Algorithm for MLE | 5112 |
| Example 61.2: Monotone Propensity Score Method | 5116 |
| Example 61.3: Monotone Regression Method | 5119 |
| Example 61.4: Monotone Logistic Regression Method for CLASS Variables | 5122 |
| Example 61.5: Monotone Discriminant Function Method for CLASS Variables | 5125 |
| Example 61.6: FCS Method for Continuous Variables | 5127 |
| Example 61.7: FCS Method for CLASS Variables | 5131 |
| Example 61.8: FCS Method with Trace Plot | 5135 |
| Example 61.9: MCMC Method | 5139 |
| Example 61.10: Producing Monotone Missingness with MCMC | 5142 |
| Example 61.11: Checking Convergence in MCMC | 5145 |
| Example 61.12: Saving and Using Parameters for MCMC | 5146 |
| Example 61.13: Transforming to Normality | 5148 |
| Example 61.14: Multistage Imputation | 5151 |
| Example 61.15: Creating Control-Based Pattern Imputation in Sensitivity Analysis | 5154 |
| Example 61.16: Adjusting Imputed Continuous Values in Sensitivity Analysis | 5158 |
| Example 61.17: Adjusting Imputed Classification Levels in Sensitivity Analysis | 5161 |
| Example 61.18: Adjusting Imputed Values with Parameters in a Data Set | 5164 |
| References | 5168 |

Overview: MI Procedure

Missing values are an issue in a substantial number of statistical analyses. Most SAS statistical procedures exclude observations with any missing variable values from the analysis. These observations are called incomplete cases. While using only complete cases is simple, you lose information that is in the incomplete cases. Excluding observations with missing values also ignores the possible systematic difference between the complete cases and incomplete cases, and the resulting inference might not be applicable to the population of all cases, especially with a smaller number of complete cases.

Some SAS procedures use all the available cases in an analysis—that is, cases with useful information. For example, the CORR procedure estimates a variable mean by using all cases with nonmissing values for this variable, ignoring the possible missing values in other variables. The CORR procedure also estimates a correlation by using all cases with nonmissing values for this pair of variables. This estimation might make better use of the available data, but the resulting correlation matrix might not be positive definite.

Another strategy is single imputation, in which you substitute a value for each missing value. Standard statistical procedures for complete data analysis can then be used with the filled-in data set. For example, each missing value can be imputed from the variable mean of the complete cases. This approach treats missing values as if they were known in the complete-data analyses. Single imputation does not reflect the uncertainty about the predictions of the unknown missing values, and the resulting estimated variances of the parameter estimates are biased toward zero (Rubin 1987, p. 13).

Instead of filling in a single value for each missing value, multiple imputation replaces each missing value with a set of plausible values that represent the uncertainty about the right value to impute (Rubin 1976, 1987). The multiply imputed data sets are then analyzed by using standard procedures for complete data and combining the results from these analyses. No matter which complete-data analysis is used, the process of combining results from different data sets is essentially the same.

Multiple imputation does not attempt to estimate each missing value through simulated values, but rather to represent a random sample of the missing values. This process results in valid statistical inferences that properly reflect the uncertainty due to missing values; for example, valid confidence intervals for parameters.

Multiple imputation inference involves three distinct phases:

1. The missing data are filled in m times to generate m complete data sets.
2. The m complete data sets are analyzed by using standard procedures.
3. The results from the m complete data sets are combined for the inference.

The MI procedure is a multiple imputation procedure that creates multiply imputed data sets for incomplete p -dimensional multivariate data. It uses methods that incorporate appropriate variability across the m imputations. The imputation method of choice depends on the patterns of missingness in the data and the type of the imputed variable.

A data set with variables Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_p (in that order) is said to have a *monotone missing pattern* when the event that a variable Y_j is missing for a particular individual implies that all subsequent variables $Y_k, k > j$, are missing for that individual.

For data sets with monotone missing patterns, the variables with missing values can be imputed sequentially with covariates constructed from their corresponding sets of preceding variables. To impute missing values for a continuous variable, you can use a regression method (Rubin 1987, pp. 166–167), a predictive mean matching method (Heitjan and Little 1991; Schenker and Taylor 1996), or a propensity score method (Rubin 1987, pp. 124, 158; Lavori, Dawson, and Shera 1995). To impute missing values for a classification variable, you can use a logistic regression method when the classification variable has a binary or ordinal response, or use a discriminant function method when the classification variable has a binary or nominal response.

For data sets with arbitrary missing patterns, you can use either of the following methods to impute missing values: a Markov chain Monte Carlo (MCMC) method (Schafer 1997) that assumes multivariate normality, or a fully conditional specification (FCS) method (Brand 1999; van Buuren 2007) that assumes the existence of a joint distribution for all variables.

You can use the MCMC method to impute either all the missing values or just enough missing values to make the imputed data sets have monotone missing patterns. With a monotone missing data pattern, you have greater flexibility in your choice of imputation models, such as the monotone regression method that do not use Markov chains. You can also specify a different set of covariates for each imputed variable.

An FCS method does not start with an explicitly specified multivariate distribution for all variables, but rather uses a separate conditional distribution for each imputed variable. For each imputation, the process contains two phases: the preliminary filled-in phase followed by the imputation phase. At the filled-in phase, the missing values for all variables are filled in sequentially over the variables taken one at a time. These filled-in values provide starting values for these missing values at the imputation phase. At the imputation phase, the missing values for each variable are imputed sequentially for a number of burn-in iterations before the imputation.

As in methods for data sets with monotone missing patterns, you can use a regression method or a predictive mean matching method to impute missing values for a continuous variable, a logistic regression method to impute missing values for a classification variable with a binary or ordinal response, and a discriminant function method to impute missing values for a classification variable with a binary or nominal response.

After the m complete data sets are analyzed using standard SAS procedures, the MIANALYZE procedure can be used to generate valid statistical inferences about these parameters by combining results from the m analyses.

Often, as few as three to five imputations are adequate in multiple imputation (Rubin 1996, p. 480). The relative efficiency of the small m imputation estimator is high for cases with little missing information (Rubin 1987, p. 114). (Also see the section “[Multiple Imputation Efficiency](#)” on page 5097.)

Multiple imputation inference assumes that the model (variables) you used to analyze the multiply imputed data (the analyst’s model) is the same as the model used to impute missing values in multiple imputation (the imputer’s model). But in practice, the two models might not be the same. The consequences for different scenarios (Schafer 1997, pp. 139–143) are discussed in the section “[Imputer’s Model Versus Analyst’s Model](#)” on page 5097.

Multiple imputation usually assumes that the data are missing at random (MAR). That is, for a variable Y , the probability that an observation is missing depends only on the observed values of other variables, not on the unobserved values of Y . The MAR assumption cannot be verified, because the missing values are not observed. For a study that assumes MAR, the sensitivity of inferences to departures from the MAR assumption should be examined.

The pattern-mixture model approach to sensitivity analysis models the distribution of a response as the mixture of a distribution of the observed responses and a distribution of the missing responses. Missing values can then be imputed under a plausible scenario for which the missing data are missing not at random (MNAR). If this scenario leads to a conclusion different from inference under MAR, then the MAR assumption is questionable.

Getting Started: MI Procedure

The Fitness data described in the REG procedure are measurements of 31 individuals in a physical fitness course. See Chapter 83, “[The REG Procedure](#),” for more information.

The Fitness1 data set is constructed from the Fitness data set and contains three variables: Oxygen, RunTime, and RunPulse. Some values have been set to missing, and the resulting data set has an arbitrary pattern of missingness in these three variables.

```
*-----Data on Physical Fitness-----*
| These measurements were made on men involved in a physical fitness |
| course at N.C. State University. Certain values have been set to   |
| missing and the resulting data set has an arbitrary missing pattern. |
| Only selected variables of                                         |
| Oxygen (intake rate, ml per kg body weight per minute),          |
| Runtime (time to run 1.5 miles in minutes),                      |
| RunPulse (heart rate while running) are used.                    |
*-----*
data Fitness1;
  input Oxygen RunTime RunPulse @@;
  datalines;
44.609 11.37 178      45.313 10.07 185
54.297 8.65 156      59.571 . .
49.874 9.22 .        44.811 11.63 176
.      11.95 176      . 10.85 .
39.442 13.08 174     60.055 8.63 170
50.541 . .          37.388 14.03 186
44.754 11.12 176     47.273 . .
51.855 10.33 166     49.156 8.95 180
40.836 10.95 168     46.672 10.00 .
46.774 10.25 .       50.388 10.08 168
39.407 12.63 174     46.080 11.17 156
45.441 9.63 164      . 8.92 .
45.118 11.08 .       39.203 12.88 168
45.790 10.47 186     50.545 9.93 148
48.673 9.40 186      47.920 11.50 170
47.467 10.50 170
;
```

Suppose that the data are multivariate normally distributed and the missing data are missing at random (MAR). That is, the probability that an observation is missing can depend on the observed variable values of the individual, but not on the missing variable values of the individual. See the section “[Statistical Assumptions for Multiple Imputation](#)” on page 5068 for a detailed description of the MAR assumption.

The following statements invoke the MI procedure and impute missing values for the Fitness1 data set:

```
proc mi data=Fitness1 seed=501213 mu0=50 10 180 out=outmi;
  mcmc;
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
run;
```

The “Model Information” table in [Figure 61.1](#) describes the method used in the multiple imputation process. By default, the MCMC statement uses the Markov chain Monte Carlo (MCMC) method with a single chain to create five imputations. The posterior mode, the highest observed-data posterior density, with a noninformative prior, is computed from the expectation-maximization (EM) algorithm and is used as the starting value for the chain.

Figure 61.1 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|-------------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FITNESS1 |
| Method | MCMC |
| Multiple Imputation Chain | Single Chain |
| Initial Estimates for MCMC | EM Posterior Mode |
| Start | Starting Value |
| Prior | Jeffreys |
| Number of Imputations | 5 |
| Number of Burn-in Iterations | 200 |
| Number of Iterations | 100 |
| Seed for random number generator | 501213 |

The MI procedure takes 200 burn-in iterations before the first imputation and 100 iterations between imputations. In a Markov chain, the information in the current iteration influences the state of the next iteration. The burn-in iterations are iterations in the beginning of each chain that are used both to eliminate the series of dependence on the starting value of the chain and to achieve the stationary distribution. The between-imputation iterations in a single chain are used to eliminate the series of dependence between the two imputations.

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Figure 61.2](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with their corresponding frequencies and percentages. An “X” means that the variable is observed in the corresponding group, and a ‘.’ means that the variable is missing. The table also displays group-specific variable means. The MI procedure sorts the data into groups based on whether the analysis variables are observed or missing. For a detailed description of missing data patterns, see the section “[Missing Data Patterns](#)” on page 5069.

Figure 61.2 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
|-----------------------|--------|----------|-----------|------|---------|
| Group | Oxygen | Run Time | Run Pulse | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | 21 | 67.74 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 4 | 12.90 |
| 3 | X | . | . | 3 | 9.68 |
| 4 | . | X | X | 1 | 3.23 |
| 5 | . | X | . | 2 | 6.45 |

| Missing Data Patterns | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|-----------|------------|
| -----Group Means----- | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse |
| 1 | 46.353810 | 10.809524 | 171.666667 |
| 2 | 47.109500 | 10.137500 | . |
| 3 | 52.461667 | . | . |
| 4 | . | 11.950000 | 176.000000 |
| 5 | . | 9.885000 | . |

After the completion of m imputations, the “Variance Information” table in [Figure 61.3](#) displays the between-imputation variance, within-imputation variance, and total variance for combining complete-data inferences. It also displays the degrees of freedom for the total variance. The relative increase in variance due to missing values, the fraction of missing information, and the relative efficiency (in units of variance) for each variable are also displayed. A detailed description of these statistics is provided in the section “[Combining Inferences from Multiply Imputed Data Sets](#)” on page 5095.

Figure 61.3 Variance Information

| Variance Information | | | | |
|----------------------|----------|----------|----------|--------|
| -----Variance----- | | | | |
| Variable | Between | Within | Total | DF |
| Oxygen | 0.056930 | 0.954041 | 1.022356 | 25.549 |
| RunTime | 0.000811 | 0.064496 | 0.065469 | 27.721 |
| RunPulse | 0.922032 | 3.269089 | 4.375528 | 15.753 |

| Variance Information | | | |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------|---------------------|
| Variable | Relative Increase in Variance | Fraction Missing Information | Relative Efficiency |
| Oxygen | 0.071606 | 0.068898 | 0.986408 |
| RunTime | 0.015084 | 0.014968 | 0.997015 |
| RunPulse | 0.338455 | 0.275664 | 0.947748 |

The “Parameter Estimates” table in [Figure 61.4](#) displays the estimated mean and standard error of the mean for each variable. The inferences are based on the t distribution. The table also displays a 95% confidence interval for the mean and a t statistic with the associated p -value for the hypothesis that the population mean is equal to the value specified with the MU0= option. A detailed description of these statistics is provided in the section “Combining Inferences from Multiply Imputed Data Sets” on page 5095.

Figure 61.4 Parameter Estimates

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|------------|------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|---------|
| Variable | Mean | Std Error | 95% Confidence Limits | | DF |
| Oxygen | 47.094040 | 1.011116 | 45.0139 | 49.1742 | 25.549 |
| RunTime | 10.572073 | 0.255870 | 10.0477 | 11.0964 | 27.721 |
| RunPulse | 171.787793 | 2.091776 | 167.3478 | 176.2278 | 15.753 |
| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
| Variable | Minimum | Maximum | Mu0 | t for H0: Mean=Mu0 | Pr > t |
| Oxygen | 46.783898 | 47.395550 | 50.000000 | -2.87 | 0.0081 |
| RunTime | 10.526392 | 10.599616 | 10.000000 | 2.24 | 0.0336 |
| RunPulse | 170.774818 | 173.122002 | 180.000000 | -3.93 | 0.0012 |

In addition to the output tables, the procedure also creates a data set with imputed values. The imputed data sets are stored in the Outmi data set, with the index variable `_Imputation_` indicating the imputation numbers. The data set can now be analyzed using standard statistical procedures with `_Imputation_` as a BY variable.

The following statements list the first 10 observations of data set Outmi:

```
proc print data=outmi (obs=10);
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

The table in [Figure 61.5](#) shows that the precision of the imputed values differs from the precision of the observed values. You can use the `ROUND=` option to make the imputed values consistent with the observed values.

Figure 61.5 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|---------|---------|--------------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Oxygen | RunTime | Run Pulse |
| 1 | 1 | 44.6090 | 11.3700 | 178.000 |
| 2 | 1 | 45.3130 | 10.0700 | 185.000 |
| 3 | 1 | 54.2970 | 8.6500 | 156.000 |
| 4 | 1 | 59.5710 | 8.0747 | 155.925 |
| 5 | 1 | 49.8740 | 9.2200 | 176.837 |
| 6 | 1 | 44.8110 | 11.6300 | 176.000 |
| 7 | 1 | 42.8857 | 11.9500 | 176.000 |
| 8 | 1 | 46.9992 | 10.8500 | 173.099 |
| 9 | 1 | 39.4420 | 13.0800 | 174.000 |
| 10 | 1 | 60.0550 | 8.6300 | 170.000 |

Syntax: MI Procedure

The following statements are available in the MI procedure:

```

PROC MI < options > ;
  BY variables ;
  CLASS variables ;
  EM < options > ;
  FCS < options > ;
  FREQ variable ;
  MCMC < options > ;
  MNAR options ;
  MONOTONE < options > ;
  TRANSFORM transform (variables< / options >) < ... transform (variables< / options >) > ;
  VAR variables ;

```

The BY statement specifies groups in which separate multiple imputation analyses are performed.

The CLASS statement lists the classification variables in the VAR statement. If the MNAR statement is specified, the CLASS statement also includes the identification variables in the MNAR statement. Classification variables can be either character or numeric.

The EM statement uses the EM algorithm to compute the maximum likelihood estimate (MLE) of the data with missing values, assuming a multivariate normal distribution for the data.

The FREQ statement specifies the variable that represents the frequency of occurrence for other values in the observation.

For a data set with a monotone missing pattern, you can use the MONOTONE statement to specify applicable monotone imputation methods; otherwise, you can use either the MCMC statement assuming multivariate normality or the FCS method assuming a joint distribution for variables exists. Note that you can specify no more than one of these statements. When none of these three statements is specified, the MCMC method with its default options is used.

The FCS statement uses a multivariate imputation by chained equations method to impute values for a data set with an arbitrary missing pattern, assuming a joint distribution exists for the data.

The MCMC statement uses a Markov chain Monte Carlo method to impute values for a data set with an arbitrary missing pattern, assuming a multivariate normal distribution for the data.

The MNAR statement imputes missing values, assuming that the missing data are missing not at random (MNAR). The MNAR statement is applicable only if you also specify either an FCS or MONOTONE statement.

The MONOTONE statement specifies monotone methods to impute continuous and classification variables for a data set with a monotone missing pattern.

The TRANSFORM statement specifies the variables to be transformed before the imputation process; the imputed values of these transformed variables are reverse-transformed to the original forms before the imputation.

The VAR statement lists the numeric variables to be analyzed. If you omit the VAR statement, all numeric variables not listed in other statements are used.

The PROC MI statement is the only required statement for the MI procedure. The rest of this section provides detailed syntax information for each of these statements, beginning with the PROC MI statement. The remaining statements are presented in alphabetical order.

PROC MI Statement

PROC MI <options> ;

The PROC MI statement invokes the MI procedure. [Table 61.1](#) summarizes the options available in the PROC MI statement.

Table 61.1 Summary of PROC MI Options

| Option | Description |
|-----------------------------|--|
| Data Sets | |
| DATA= | Specifies the input data set |
| OUT= | Specifies the output data set with imputed values |
| Imputation Details | |
| NIMPUTE= | Specifies the number of imputations |
| SEED= | Specifies the seed to begin random number generator |
| ROUND= | Specifies units to round imputed variable values |
| MAXIMUM= | Specifies maximum values for imputed variable values |
| MINIMUM= | Specifies minimum values for imputed variable values |
| MINMAXITER= | Specifies the maximum number of iterations to impute values in the specified range |
| SINGULAR= | Specifies the singularity criterion |
| Statistical Analysis | |
| ALPHA= | Specifies the level for the confidence interval, $(1 - \alpha)$ |
| MU0= | Specifies means under the null hypothesis |

Table 61.1 *continued*

| Option | Description |
|-----------------------|---|
| Printed Output | |
| NOPRINT | Suppresses all displayed output |
| SIMPLE | Displays univariate statistics and correlations |

The following options can be used in the PROC MI statement. They are listed in alphabetical order.

ALPHA= α

specifies that confidence limits be constructed for the mean estimates with confidence level $100(1-\alpha)\%$, where $0 < \alpha < 1$. The default is ALPHA=0.05.

DATA=*SAS-data-set*

names the SAS data set to be analyzed by PROC MI. By default, the procedure uses the most recently created SAS data set.

MAXIMUM=*numbers*

specifies maximum values for imputed variables. When an intended imputed value is greater than the maximum, PROC MI redraws another value for imputation. If only one number is specified, that number is used for all variables. If more than one number is specified, you must use a VAR statement, and the specified numbers must correspond to variables in the VAR statement. The default number is a missing value, which indicates no restriction on the maximum for the corresponding variable

The MAXIMUM= option is related to the MINIMUM= and ROUND= options, which are used to make the imputed values more consistent with the observed variable values. These options are applicable only if you use the MCMC method or the monotone regression method.

When specifying a maximum for the first variable only, you must also specify a missing value after the maximum. Otherwise, the maximum is used for all variables.

For example, the “MAXIMUM= 100 .” option sets a maximum of 100 for the first analysis variable only and no maximum for the remaining variables. The “MAXIMUM= . 100” option sets a maximum of 100 for the second analysis variable only and no maximum for the other variables.

MINIMUM=*numbers*

specifies the minimum values for imputed variables. When an intended imputed value is less than the minimum, PROC MI redraws another value for imputation. If only one number is specified, that number is used for all variables. If more than one number is specified, you must use a VAR statement, and the specified numbers must correspond to variables in the VAR statement. The default number is a missing value, which indicates no restriction on the minimum for the corresponding variable

MINMAXITER=*number*

specifies the maximum number of iterations for imputed values to be in the specified range when the option MINIMUM or MAXIMUM is also specified. The default is MINMAXITER=100.

MU0=*numbers***THETA0=***numbers*

specifies the parameter values μ_0 under the null hypothesis $\mu = \mu_0$ for the population means corresponding to the analysis variables. Each hypothesis is tested with a t test. If only one number is

specified, that number is used for all variables. If more than one number is specified, you must use a VAR statement, and the specified numbers must correspond to variables in the VAR statement. The default is MU0=0.

If a variable is transformed as specified in a TRANSFORM statement, then the same transformation for that variable is also applied to its corresponding specified MU0= value in the t test. If the parameter values μ_0 for a transformed variable are not specified, then a value of zero is used for the resulting μ_0 after transformation.

NIMPUTE=number

specifies the number of imputations. The default is NIMPUTE=5. You can specify NIMPUTE=0 to skip the imputation. In this case, only tables of model information, missing data patterns, descriptive statistics (SIMPLE option), and MLE from the EM algorithm (EM statement) are displayed.

NOPRINT

suppresses the display of all output. Note that this option temporarily disables the Output Delivery System (ODS); see Chapter 20, “[Using the Output Delivery System](#),” for more information.

OUT=SAS-data-set

creates an output SAS data set that contains imputation results. The data set includes an index variable, `_Imputation_`, to identify the imputation number. For each imputation, the data set contains all variables in the input data set with missing values being replaced by the imputed values. See the section “[Output Data Sets](#)” on page 5094 for a description of this data set.

ROUND=numbers

specifies the units to round variables in the imputation. If only one number is specified, that number is used for all continuous variables. If more than one number is specified, you must use a VAR statement, and the specified numbers must correspond to variables in the VAR statement. When the classification variables are listed in the VAR statement, their corresponding roundoff units are not used. The default number is a missing value, which indicates no rounding for imputed variables.

When specifying a roundoff unit for the first variable only, you must also specify a missing value after the roundoff unit. Otherwise, the roundoff unit is used for all variables. For example, the option “ROUND= 10 .” sets a roundoff unit of 10 for the first analysis variable only and no rounding for the remaining variables. The option “ROUND= . 10” sets a roundoff unit of 10 for the second analysis variable only and no rounding for other variables.

The ROUND= option sets the precision of imputed values. For example, with a roundoff unit of 0.001, each value is rounded to the nearest multiple of 0.001. That is, each value has three significant digits after the decimal point. See [Example 61.3](#) for an illustration of this option.

SEED=number

specifies a positive integer to start the pseudo-random number generator. The default is a value generated from reading the time of day from the computer’s clock. However, in order to duplicate the results under identical situations, you must use the same value of the seed explicitly in subsequent runs of the MI procedure.

The seed information is displayed in the “Model Information” table so that the results can be reproduced by specifying this seed with the SEED= option. You need to specify the same seed number in the future to reproduce the results.

SIMPLE

displays simple descriptive univariate statistics and pairwise correlations from available cases. For a detailed description of these statistics, see the section “[Descriptive Statistics](#)” on page 5066.

SINGULAR= p

specifies the criterion for determining the singularity of a covariance matrix based on standardized variables, where $0 < p < 1$. The default is SINGULAR=1E-8.

Suppose that \mathbf{S} is a covariance matrix and v is the number of variables in \mathbf{S} . Based on the spectral decomposition $\mathbf{S} = \mathbf{\Gamma}\mathbf{\Lambda}\mathbf{\Gamma}'$, where $\mathbf{\Lambda}$ is a diagonal matrix of eigenvalues λ_j , $j = 1, \dots, v$, where $\lambda_i \geq \lambda_j$ when $i < j$, and $\mathbf{\Gamma}$ is a matrix with the corresponding orthonormal eigenvectors of \mathbf{S} as columns, \mathbf{S} is considered singular when an eigenvalue λ_j is less than $p\bar{\lambda}$, where the average $\bar{\lambda} = \sum_{k=1}^v \lambda_k / v$.

BY Statement

BY *variables* ;

You can specify a BY statement with PROC MI to obtain separate analyses of observations in groups that are defined by the BY variables. When a BY statement appears, the procedure expects the input data set to be sorted in order of the BY variables. If you specify more than one BY statement, only the last one specified is used.

If your input data set is not sorted in ascending order, use one of the following alternatives:

- Sort the data by using the SORT procedure with a similar BY statement.
- Specify the NOTSORTED or DESCENDING option in the BY statement for the MI procedure. The NOTSORTED option does not mean that the data are unsorted but rather that the data are arranged in groups (according to values of the BY variables) and that these groups are not necessarily in alphabetical or increasing numeric order.
- Create an index on the BY variables by using the DATASETS procedure (in Base SAS software).

For more information about BY-group processing, see the discussion in *SAS Language Reference: Concepts*. For more information about the DATASETS procedure, see the discussion in the *Base SAS Procedures Guide*.

CLASS Statement

CLASS *variables* ;

The CLASS statement specifies the classification variables in the VAR statement. Classification variables can be either character or numeric. The CLASS statement must be used in conjunction with either an FCS or MONOTONE statement.

Classification levels are determined from the formatted values of the classification variables. See “The FORMAT Procedure” in the *Base SAS Procedures Guide* for details.

EM Statement

EM < options > ;

The expectation-maximization (EM) algorithm is a technique for maximum likelihood estimation in parametric models for incomplete data. The EM statement uses the EM algorithm to compute the MLE for (μ, Σ) , the means and covariance matrix, of a multivariate normal distribution from the input data set with missing values. Either the means and covariances from complete cases or the means and standard deviations from available cases can be used as the initial estimates for the EM algorithm. You can also specify the correlations for the estimates from available cases.

You can also use the EM statement with the NIMPUTE=0 option in the PROC MI statement to compute the EM estimates without multiple imputation, as shown in [Example 61.1](#).

The following seven options are available with the EM statement (in alphabetical order):

CONVERGE=*p*

XCONV=*p*

sets the convergence criterion. The value must be between 0 and 1. The iterations are considered to have converged when the change in the parameter estimates between iteration steps is less than *p* for each parameter—that is, for each of the means and covariances. For each parameter, the change is a relative change if the parameter is greater than 0.01 in absolute value; otherwise, it is an absolute change. By default, CONVERGE=1E-4.

INITIAL=CC | AC | AC(R=*r*)

sets the initial estimates for the EM algorithm. The INITIAL=CC option uses the means and covariances from complete cases; the INITIAL=AC option uses the means and standard deviations from available cases, and the correlations are set to zero; and the INITIAL=AC(R= *r*) option uses the means and standard deviations from available cases with correlation *r*, where $-1/(p - 1) < r < 1$ and *p* is the number of variables to be analyzed. The default is INITIAL=AC.

ITPRINT

prints the iteration history in the EM algorithm.

MAXITER=*number*

specifies the maximum number of iterations used in the EM algorithm. The default is MAXITER=200.

OUT=SAS-*data-set*

creates an output SAS data set that contains results from the EM algorithm. The data set contains all variables in the input data set, with missing values being replaced by the expected values from the EM algorithm. See the section “[Output Data Sets](#)” on page 5094 for a description of this data set.

OUTEM=SAS-*data-set*

creates an output SAS data set of TYPE=COV that contains the MLE of the parameter vector (μ, Σ) . These estimates are computed with the EM algorithm. See the section “[Output Data Sets](#)” on page 5094 for a description of this output data set.

OUTITER < (options) > =SAS-*data-set*

creates an output SAS data set of TYPE=COV that contains parameters for each iteration. The data set includes a variable named `_iteration_` to identify the iteration number. The parameters in the output

data set depend on the options specified. You can specify the MEAN and COV options to output the mean and covariance parameters. When no options are specified, the output data set contains the mean parameters for each iteration. See the section “[Output Data Sets](#)” on page 5094 for a description of this data set.

FCS Statement

FCS *< options >* ;

The FCS statement specifies a multivariate imputation by fully conditional specification methods. If you specify an FCS statement, you must also specify a VAR statement.

Table 61.2 summarizes the options available for the FCS statement.

Table 61.2 Summary of Options in FCS

| Option | Description |
|----------------------------|--|
| Imputation Details | |
| NBITER= | Specifies the number of burn-in iterations |
| Data Set | |
| OUTITER= | Outputs parameter estimates used in iterations |
| ODS Output Graphics | |
| PLOTS=TRACE | Displays trace plots |
| Imputation Methods | |
| DISCRIM | Specifies the discriminant function method |
| LOGISTIC | Specifies the logistic regression method |
| REG | Specifies the regression method |
| REGPMM | Specifies the predictive mean matching method |

The following options are available for the FCS statement in addition to the imputation methods specified (in alphabetical order):

NBITER=*number*

specifies the number of burn-in iterations before each imputation. The default is NBITER=20.

OUTITER *< (options) >* =*SAS-data-set*

creates an output SAS data set of TYPE=COV that contains parameters used in the imputation step for each iteration. The data set includes variables named `_Imputation_` and `_Iteration_` to identify the imputation number and iteration number.

The parameters in the output data set depend on the options specified. You can specify the options MEAN and STD to output parameters of means and standard deviations, respectively. When no options are specified, the output data set contains the mean parameters used in the imputation step for each iteration. See the section “[Output Data Sets](#)” on page 5094 for a description of this data set.

PLOTS < (LOG) > <= **TRACE** < (*trace-options*) >>

requests statistical graphics of trace plots from iterations via the Output Delivery System (ODS).

ODS Graphics must be enabled before plots can be requested. For example:

```
ods graphics on;
proc mi data=Fitness1 seed=501213 mu0=50 10 180;
  mcmc plots=(trace(mean(Oxygen)) acf(mean(Oxygen)));
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
run;
ods graphics off;
```

For more information about enabling and disabling ODS Graphics, see the section “[Enabling and Disabling ODS Graphics](#)” on page 606 in Chapter 21, “[Statistical Graphics Using ODS](#).”

The global plot option LOG requests that the logarithmic transformations of parameters be used. The default is PLOTS=TRACE(MEAN).

The available *trace-options* are as follows:

MEAN < (*variables*) >

displays plots of means for continuous variables in the list. When the MEAN option is specified without variables, all continuous variables are used.

STD < (*variables*) >

displays plots of standard deviations for continuous variables in the list. When the STD option is specified without variables, all continuous variables are used.

The discriminant function, logistic regression, regression, and predictive mean matching methods are available in the FCS statement. You specify each method with the syntax

```
method < ( <imputed <= effects >> </options> ) >
```

That is, for each method, you can specify the imputed variables and, optionally, a set of effects to impute these variables. Each effect is a variable or a combination of variables in the VAR statement. The syntax for the specification of effects is the same as for the GLM procedure. See Chapter 44, “[The GLM Procedure](#),” for more information.

One general form of an effect involving several variables is

$$X1 * X2 * A * B * C (D E)$$

where A, B, C, D, and E are classification variables and X1 and X2 are continuous variables.

When an FCS statement is used without specifying any methods, the regression method is used for all imputed continuous variables and the discriminant function method is used for all imputed classification variables. In this case, for each imputed continuous variable, all other variables in the VAR statement are used as the covariates, and for each imputed classification variable, all other continuous variables in the VAR statement are used as the covariates.

When a method for continuous variables is specified without imputed variables, the method is used for all continuous variables in the VAR statement that are not specified in other methods. Similarly, when a method for classification variables is specified without imputed variables, the method is used for all classification variables in the VAR statement that are not specified in other methods.

For each imputed variable that does not use the discriminant function method, if no covariates are specified, then all other variables in the VAR statement are used as the covariates. That is, each continuous variable is used as a regressor effect, and each classification variable is used as a main effect. For an imputed variable that uses the discriminant function method, if no covariates are specified, then all other variables in the VAR statement are used as the covariates with the CLASSEFFECTS=INCLUDE option, and all other continuous variables in the VAR statement are used as the covariates with the CLASSEFFECTS=EXCLUDE option (which is the default).

With an FCS statement, the variables are imputed sequentially in the order specified in the VAR statement. For a continuous variable, you can use a regression method or a regression predicted mean matching method to impute missing values. For a nominal classification variable, you can use either a discriminant function method or a logistic regression method (generalized logit model) to impute missing values without using the ordering of the class levels. For an ordinal classification variable, you can use a logistic regression method (cumulative logit model) to impute missing values by using the ordering of the class levels. For a binary classification variable, either a discriminant function method or a logistic regression method can be used. By default, a regression method is used for a continuous variable, and a discriminant function method is used for a classification variable.

Note that except for the regression method, all other methods impute values from the observed values. See the section “[FCS Methods for Data Sets with Arbitrary Missing Patterns](#)” on page 5080 for a detailed description of the FCS methods.

You can specify the following imputation methods in an FCS statement (in alphabetical order):

DISCRIM *< (imputed < = effects > < / options >) >*

specifies the discriminant function method of classification variables. The available options are as follows:

CLASSEFFECTS=EXCLUDE | INCLUDE

specifies whether the CLASS variables are used as covariate effects. The CLASSEFFECTS=EXCLUDE option excludes the CLASS variables from covariate effects and the CLASSEFFECTS=INCLUDE option includes the CLASS variables as covariate effects. The default is CLASSEFFECTS=EXCLUDE.

DETAILS

displays the group means and pooled covariance matrix used in each imputation.

PCOV=FIXED | POSTERIOR

specifies the pooled covariance used in the discriminant method. The PCOV=FIXED option uses the observed-data pooled covariance matrix for each imputation and the PCOV=POSTERIOR option draws a pooled covariance matrix from its posterior distribution. The default is PCOV=POSTERIOR.

PRIOR=EQUAL | JEFFREYS < =c > | PROPORTIONAL | RIDGE < =d >

specifies the prior probabilities of group membership. The PRIOR=EQUAL option sets the prior probabilities equal for all groups; the PRIOR=JEFFREYS < =c > option specifies a noninformative prior, $0 < c < 1$; the PRIOR=PROPORTIONAL option sets the prior probabilities proportion to the group sample sizes; and the PRIOR=RIDGE < =d > option specifies a ridge prior, $d > 0$. If the noninformative prior c is not specified, $c=0.5$ is used. If the ridge prior d is not specified, $d=0.25$ is used. The default is PRIOR=JEFFREYS.

See the section “[Monotone and FCS Discriminant Function Methods](#)” on page 5074 for a detailed description of the method.

LOGISTIC *< (imputed < = effects > < / options >) >*

specifies the logistic regression method of classification variables. The available options are as follows:

DESCENDING

reverses the sort order for the levels of the response variables.

DETAILS

displays the regression coefficients in the logistic regression model used in each imputation.

LINK=GLOGIT | LOGIT

specifies the link function that links the response probabilities to the linear predictors. The LINK=LOGIT option (which is the default) uses the log odds function to fit the binary logit model when there are two response categories and to fit the cumulative logit model when there are more than two response categories. The LINK=GLOGIT option uses the generalized logit function to fit the generalized logit model, in which each nonreference category is contrasted with the last category.

ORDER=DATA | FORMATTED | FREQ | INTERNAL

specifies the sort order for the levels of the response variable. The ORDER=DATA sorts by the order of appearance in the input data set; the ORDER=FORMATTED sorts by their external formatted values; the ORDER=FREQ sorts by the descending frequency counts; and the ORDER=INTERNAL sorts by the unformatted values. The default is ORDER=FORMATTED.

See the section “[Monotone and FCS Logistic Regression Methods](#)” on page 5076 for a detailed description of the method.

REG | REGRESSION *< (imputed < = effects > < / DETAILS >) >*

specifies the regression method of continuous variables. The DETAILS option displays the regression coefficients in the regression model used in each imputation.

With a regression method, the MAXIMUM=, MINIMUM=, and ROUND= options can be used to make the imputed values more consistent with the observed variable values.

See the section “[Monotone and FCS Regression Methods](#)” on page 5073 for a detailed description of the method.

REGPMM *< (imputed < = effects > < / options >) >*

REGPREDMEANMATCH *< (imputed < = effects > < / options >) >*

specifies the predictive mean matching method for continuous variables. This method is similar to the regression method except that it imputes a value randomly from a set of observed values whose predicted values are closest to the predicted value for the missing value from the simulated regression model (Heitjan and Little 1991; Schenker and Taylor 1996).

The available options are DETAILS and K=. The DETAILS option displays the regression coefficients in the regression model used in each imputation. The K= option specifies the number of closest observations to be used in the selection. The default is K=5.

See the section “[Monotone and FCS Predictive Mean Matching Methods](#)” on page 5074 for a detailed description of the method.

With an FCS statement, the missing values of variables in the VAR statement are imputed. After the initial filled in, these variables with missing values are imputed sequentially in the order specified in the VAR statement in each iteration. For example, the following MI procedure statements use the regression method to impute variable *y1* from effect *y2*, the regression method to impute variable *y3* from effects *y1* and *y2*, the logistic regression method to impute variable *c1* from effects *y1*, *y2*, and *y1 * y2*, and the default regression method for continuous variables to impute variable *y2* from effects *y1*, *y3*, and *c1*:

```
proc mi;
  class c1;
  fcs reg(y1= y2);
  fcs reg(y3= y1 y2);
  fcs logistic(c1= y1 y2 y1*y2);
  var y1 y2 y3 c1;
run;
```

FREQ Statement

FREQ *variable* ;

To run a procedure on an input data set that contains observations that occur multiple times, you can use a variable in the data set to represent how frequently observations occur and specify a FREQ statement with the name of that variable as its argument (*variable*) when you run the procedure.

When you specify a FREQ statement in other SAS procedures, they treat the data set as if each observation appeared *n* times, where *n* is the value of *variable* in the observation. However, PROC MI treats the data set differently because as PROC MI imputes each missing value in each observation, it generates only one imputed value for that missing value. That is, when you specify a FREQ *variable*, each imputed observation (with its imputed value in place of the missing value) is treated as if it appeared *n* times. In contrast, if an observation actually occurs *n* times in the data set, the missing value at each occurrence is imputed separately, and the resulting *n* observations are not identical.

PROC MI uses only the integer portion of each value of *variable*; if any value is less than 1, PROC MI does not use the corresponding observation in the analysis. When PROC MI calculates significance probabilities, it considers the total number of observations to be equal to the sum of the values of *variable*.

MCMC Statement

MCMC <options> ;

The MCMC statement specifies the details of the MCMC method for imputation.

Table 61.3 summarizes the options available for the MCMC statement.

Table 61.3 Summary of Options in MCMC

| Option | Description |
|------------------|---|
| Data Sets | |
| INEST= | Inputs parameter estimates for imputations |
| OUTEST= | Outputs parameter estimates used in imputations |
| OUTITER= | Outputs parameter estimates used in iterations |

Table 61.3 *continued*

| Option | Description |
|-----------------------------|---|
| Imputation Details | |
| IMPUTE= | Specifies monotone or full imputation |
| CHAIN= | Specifies single or multiple chain |
| NBITER= | Specifies the number of burn-in iterations for each chain |
| NITER= | Specifies the number of iterations between imputations in a chain |
| INITIAL= | Specifies initial parameter estimates for MCMC |
| PRIOR= | Specifies the prior parameter information |
| START= | Specifies starting parameters |
| ODS Output Graphics | |
| PLOTS=TRACE | Displays trace plots |
| PLOTS=ACF | Displays autocorrelation plots |
| Traditional Graphics | |
| TIMEPLOT | Displays trace plots |
| ACFPLOT | Displays autocorrelation plots |
| GOUT= | Specifies the graphics catalog name for saving graphics output |
| Printed Output | |
| WLF | Displays the worst linear function |
| DISPLAYINIT | Displays initial parameter values for MCMC |

The following options are available for the MCMC statement (in alphabetical order).

ACFPLOT *<(options< / display-options>)>*

displays the traditional autocorrelation function plots of parameters from iterations. The ACFPLOT option is applicable only if ODS Graphics is not enabled.

The available options are as follows.

COV *<(< variables > < variable1*variable2 > < ... variable1*variable2 >) >*

displays plots of variances for variables in the list and covariances for pairs of variables in the list.

When the option COV is specified without variables, variances for all variables and covariances for all pairs of variables are used.

MEAN *<(variables)>*

displays plots of means for variables in the list. When the option MEAN is specified without variables, all variables are used.

WLF

displays the plot for the worst linear function.

When the ACFPLOT is specified without the preceding options, the procedure displays plots of means for all variables that are used.

The display options provide additional information for the autocorrelation function plots. The available display options are as follows:

CCONF=*color*

specifies the color of the displayed confidence limits. The default is CCONF=BLACK.

CFRAME=*color*

specifies the color for filling the area enclosed by the axes and the frame. By default, this area is not filled.

CNEEDLES=*color*

specifies the color of the vertical line segments (needles) that connect autocorrelations to the reference line. The default is CNEEDLES=BLACK.

CREF=*color*

specifies the color of the displayed reference line. The default is CREF=BLACK.

CSYMBOL=*color*

specifies the color of the displayed data points. The default is CSYMBOL=BLACK.

HSYMBOL=*number*

specifies the height of data points in percentage screen units. The default is HSYMBOL=1.

LCONF=*linetype*

specifies the line type for the displayed confidence limits. The default is LCONF=1, a solid line.

LOG

requests that the logarithmic transformations of parameters be used to compute the autocorrelations; it is generally used for the variances of variables. When a parameter has values less than or equal to zero, the corresponding plot is not created.

LREF=*linetype*

specifies the line type for the displayed reference line. The default is LREF=3, a dashed line.

NAME=*'string'*

specifies a descriptive name, up to eight characters, that appears in the name field of the PROC GREPLAY master menu. The default is NAME='MI'.

NLAG=*number*

specifies the maximum lag of the series. The default is NLAG=20. The autocorrelations at each lag are displayed in the graph.

SYMBOL=*value*

specifies the symbol for data points in percentage screen units. The default is SYMBOL=STAR.

TITLE=*'string'*

specifies the title to be displayed in the autocorrelation function plots. The default is TITLE='Autocorrelation Plot'.

WCONF=*number*

specifies the width of the displayed confidence limits in percentage screen units. If you specify the WCONF=0 option, the confidence limits are not displayed. The default is WCONF=1.

WNEEDLES=number

specifies the width of the displayed needles that connect autocorrelations to the reference line, in percentage screen units. If you specify the WNEEDLES=0 option, the needles are not displayed. The default is WNEEDLES=1.

WREF=number

specifies the width of the displayed reference line in percentage screen units. If you specify the WREF=0 option, the reference line is not displayed. The default is WREF=1.

For example, the following statement requests autocorrelation function plots for the means and variances of the variable *y1*, respectively:

```
acfplot( mean( y1) cov(y1) /log);
```

Logarithmic transformations of both the means and variances are used in the plots. For a detailed description of the autocorrelation function plot, see the section “[Autocorrelation Function Plot](#)” on page 5091; see also Schafer (1997, pp. 120–126) and the *SAS/ETS User’s Guide*.

CHAIN=SINGLE | MULTIPLE

specifies whether a single chain is used for all imputations or a separate chain is used for each imputation. The default is CHAIN=SINGLE.

DISPLAYINIT

displays initial parameter values in the MCMC method for each imputation.

GOUT=graphics-catalog

specifies the graphics catalog for saving graphics output from PROC MI. The default is WORK.GSEG. For more information, see “The GREPLAY Procedure” in *SAS/GRAPH: Reference*.

IMPUTE=FULL | MONOTONE

specifies whether a full-data imputation is used for all missing values or a monotone-data imputation is used for a subset of missing values to make the imputed data sets have a monotone missing pattern. The default is IMPUTE=FULL. When IMPUTE=MONOTONE is specified, the order in the VAR statement is used to complete the monotone pattern.

INEST=SAS-data-set

names a SAS data set of TYPE=EST that contains parameter estimates for imputations. These estimates are used to impute values for observations in the DATA= data set. A detailed description of the data set is provided in the section “[Input Data Sets](#)” on page 5092.

INITIAL=EM <(options)>**INITIAL=INPUT=SAS-data-set**

specifies the initial mean and covariance estimates for the MCMC method. The default is INITIAL=EM.

You can specify INITIAL=INPUT=SAS-data-set to read the initial estimates of the mean and covariance matrix for each imputation from a SAS data set. See the section “[Input Data Sets](#)” on page 5092 for a description of this data set.

With INITIAL=EM, PROC MI derives parameter estimates for a posterior mode, the highest observed-data posterior density, from the EM algorithm. The MLE from the EM algorithm is used to start the

EM algorithm for the posterior mode, and the resulting EM estimates are used to begin the MCMC method. The prior information specified in the PRIOR= option is also used in the process to compute the posterior mode.

The following four options are available with INITIAL=EM:

BOOTSTRAP < =number >

requests bootstrap resampling, which uses a simple random sample with replacement from the input data set for the initial estimate. You can explicitly specify the number of observations in the random sample. Alternatively, you can implicitly specify the number of observations in the random sample by specifying the proportion p , $0 < p \leq 1$, to request $[np]$ observations in the random sample, where n is the number of observations in the data set and $[np]$ is the integer part of np . This produces an overdispersed initial estimate that provides different starting values for the MCMC method. If you specify the BOOTSTRAP option without the number, $p = 0.75$ is used by default.

CONVERGE= p

XCONV= p

sets the convergence criterion. The value must be between 0 and 1. The iterations are considered to have converged when the change in the parameter estimates between iteration steps is less than p for each parameter—that is, for each of the means and covariances. For each parameter, the change is a relative change if the parameter is greater than 0.01 in absolute value; otherwise, it is an absolute change. By default, CONVERGE=1E-4.

ITPRINT

prints the iteration history in the EM algorithm for the posterior mode.

MAXITER=number

specifies the maximum number of iterations used in the EM algorithm. The default is MAXITER=200.

NBITER=number

specifies the number of burn-in iterations before the first imputation in each chain. The default is NBITER=200.

NITER=number

specifies the number of iterations between imputations in a single chain. The default is NITER=100.

OUTEST=SAS-data-set

creates an output SAS data set of TYPE=EST. The data set contains parameter estimates used in each imputation. The data set also includes a variable named `_Imputation_` to identify the imputation number. See the section “[Output Data Sets](#)” on page 5094 for a description of this data set.

OUTITER < (options) > =SAS-data-set

creates an output SAS data set of TYPE=COV that contains parameters used in the imputation step for each iteration. The data set includes variables named `_Imputation_` and `_Iteration_` to identify the imputation number and iteration number.

The parameters in the output data set depend on the options specified. You can specify the options MEAN, STD, COV, LR, LR_POST, and WLF to output parameters of means, standard deviations, covariances, $-2 \log$ LR statistic, $-2 \log$ LR statistic of the posterior mode, and the worst linear function,

respectively. When no options are specified, the output data set contains the mean parameters used in the imputation step for each iteration. See the section “[Output Data Sets](#)” on page 5094 for a description of this data set.

PLOTS < (**LOG**) > < = *plot-request* >

PLOTS < (**LOG**) > < = (*plot-request* < ... *plot-request* >) >

requests statistical graphics via the Output Delivery System (ODS). To request these graphs, ODS Graphics must be enabled and you must specify options in the MCMC statement. For more information about ODS Graphics, see Chapter 21, “[Statistical Graphics Using ODS](#).”

The global plot option LOG requests that the logarithmic transformations of parameters be used. The plot request options include the following:

ACF < (*acf-options*) >

displays plots of the autocorrelation function of parameters from iterations. The default is ACF(MEAN).

ALL

produces all appropriate plots.

NONE

suppresses all plots.

TRACE < (*trace-options*) >

displays trace plots of parameters from iterations. The default is TRACE(MEAN).

The available *acf-options* are as follows:

NLAG=*n*

specifies the maximum lag of the series. The default is NLAG=20. The autocorrelations at each lag are displayed in the graph.

COV < (< *variables* > < *variable1*variable2* > ...) >

displays plots of variances for variables in the list and covariances for pairs of variables in the list. When the option COV is specified without variables, variances for all variables and covariances for all pairs of variables are used.

MEAN < (*variables*) >

displays plots of means for variables in the list. When the option MEAN is specified without variables, all variables are used.

WLF

displays the plot for the worst linear function.

The available *trace-options* are as follows:

COV < (< *variables* > < *variable1*variable2* > ...) >

displays plots of variances for variables in the list and covariances for pairs of variables in the list. When the option COV is specified without variables, variances for all variables and covariances for all pairs of variables are used.

MEAN < (*variables*) >

displays plots of means for variables in the list. When the option MEAN is specified without variables, all variables are used.

WLF

displays the plot of the worst linear function.

PRIOR=*name***PRIOR=JEFFREYS** | **RIDGE**=*number* | **INPUT**=*SAS-data-set*

specifies the prior information for the means and covariances. The PRIOR=JEFFREYS option specifies a noninformative prior, the RIDGE=*number* option specifies a ridge prior, and the INPUT=*SAS-data-set* option specifies a data set that contains prior information.

For a detailed description of the prior information, see the section “[Bayesian Estimation of the Mean Vector and Covariance Matrix](#)” on page 5084 and the section “[Posterior Step](#)” on page 5085. If you do not specify the PRIOR= option, the default is PRIOR=JEFFREYS.

The PRIOR=INPUT= option specifies a TYPE=COV data set from which the prior information of the mean vector and the covariance matrix is read. See the section “[Input Data Sets](#)” on page 5092 for a description of this data set.

START=VALUE | **DIST**

specifies that the initial parameter estimates are used either as the starting value (START=VALUE) or as the starting distribution (START=DIST) in the first imputation step of each chain. If the IMPUTE=MONOTONE option is specified, then START=VALUE is used in the procedure. The default is START=VALUE.

TIMEPLOT < (*options* < / *display-options* >) >

displays the traditional trace (time series) plots of parameters from iterations. The TIMEPLOT option is applicable only if ODS Graphics is not enabled.

The available options are as follows:

COV < (< *variables* > < *variable1*variable2* > ...) >

displays plots of variances for variables in the list and covariances for pairs of variables in the list. When the option COV is specified without variables, variances for all variables and covariances for all pairs of variables are used.

MEAN < (*variables*) >

displays plots of means for variables in the list. When the option MEAN is specified without variables, all variables are used.

WLF

displays the plot of the worst linear function.

When the TIMEPLOT is specified without the preceding options, the procedure displays plots of means for all variables that are used.

The display options provide additional information for the trace plots. The available display options are as follows:

CCONNECT=*color*

specifies the color of the line segments that connect data points in the trace plots. The default is CCONNECT=BLACK.

CFRAME=*color*

specifies the color for filling the area enclosed by the axes and the frame. By default, this area is not filled.

CSYMBOL=*color*

specifies the color of the data points to be displayed in the trace plots. The default is CSYMBOL=BLACK.

HSYMBOL=*number*

specifies the height of data points in percentage screen units. The default is HSYMBOL=1.

LCONNECT=*linetype*

specifies the line type for the line segments that connect data points in the trace plots. The default is LCONNECT=1, a solid line.

LOG

requests that the logarithmic transformations of parameters be used; it is generally used for the variances of variables. When a parameter value is less than or equal to zero, the value is not displayed in the corresponding plot.

NAME=*'string'*

specifies a descriptive name, up to eight characters, that appears in the name field of the PROC GREPLAY master menu. The default is NAME='MI'.

SYMBOL=*value*

specifies the symbol for data points in percentage screen units. The default is SYMBOL=PLUS.

TITLE=*'string'*

specifies the title to be displayed in the trace plots. The default is TITLE='Trace Plot'.

WCONNECT=*number*

specifies the width of the line segments that connect data points in the trace plots, in percentage screen units. If you specify the WCONNECT=0 option, the data points are not connected. The default is WCONNECT=1.

For a detailed description of the trace plot, see the section “[Trace Plot](#)” on page 5091 and Schafer (1997, pp. 120–126).

WLF

displays the worst linear function of parameters. This scalar function of parameters μ and Σ is “worst” in the sense that its values from iterations converge most slowly among parameters. For a detailed description of this statistic, see the section “[Worst Linear Function of Parameters](#)” on page 5090.

MNAR Statement

MNAR options ;

The MNAR statement imputes missing values by using the pattern-mixture model approach, assuming the missing data are missing not at random (MNAR), which is described in the section “[Multiple Imputation with Pattern-Mixture Models](#)” on page 5100. By comparing inferential results for these values to results for imputed values that are obtained under the missing at random (MAR) assumption, you can assess the sensitivity of the conclusions to the MAR assumption. The MAR assumption is questionable if it leads to results that are different from the results for the MNAR scenarios.

There are two main options in the MNAR statement, MODEL and ADJUST. You use the MODEL option to specify a subset of observations from which imputation models are to be derived for specified variables. You use the ADJUST option to specify an imputed variable and adjustment parameters (such as shift and scale) for adjusting the imputed variable values for a specified subset of observations.

The MNAR statement is applicable only if it is used along with a MONOTONE statement or an FCS statement. For a detailed explanation of the imputation process for the MNAR statement and how this process is implemented differently using the MONOTONE and FCS statements, see the section “[Multiple Imputation with Pattern-Mixture Models](#)” on page 5100.

MODEL(*imputed-variables* / *model-options*)

specifies a set of *imputed-variables* in the VAR statement and the subset of observations from which the imputation models for these variables are to be derived. You can specify multiple MODEL options in the MNAR statement, but only one MODEL option for each imputed variable.

When an imputed variable that is listed in the VAR statement is not specified as an *imputed-variable* in the MODEL option, all available observations are used to construct the imputation for that variable.

The following *model-options* provide various ways to specify the subset of observations:

MODELOBS=CCMV < (K= k) >

MODELOBS=NCMV < (K= k) >

MODELOBS=(*obs-variable=character-list*)

identifies the subset of observations that are used to derive the imputation models.

When you use the MNAR statement along with an FCS statement, only the MODELOBS=(*obs-variable=character-list*) *model-option* is applicable. When you use the MNAR statement along with a MONOTONE statement, all three *model-options* are applicable.

MODELOBS=CCMV specifies the complete-case missing values method (Little 1993; Molenberghs and Kenward 2007, p. 35). This method derives the imputation model from the group of observations for which all the variables are observed.

MODELOBS=CCMV(K=k) uses the k groups of observations together with as many observed variables as possible to derive the imputation models. For a data set that has a monotone missing pattern and p variables, there are at most p groups of observations for which the same number of variables is observed. The default is K=1, which uses observations from the group for which all the variables in the VAR statement are observed (this corresponds to MODELOBS=CCMV).

MODELOBS=NCMV specifies the neighboring-case missing values method (Molenberghs and Kenward 2007, pp. 35–36). For an imputed variable Y_j , this method uses the observations for which Y_j is observed and Y_{j+1} is missing.

For an imputed variable Y_j , `MODELOBS=NCMV(K=k)` uses the k closest groups of observations for which Y_j is observed and for which Y_{j+k} is missing. The default is $K=1$, which corresponds to `MODELOBS=NCMV`.

`MODELOBS=(obs-variable=character-list)` identifies the subset of observations from which the imputation models are to be derived in terms of specified levels of the *obs-variable*. You must also specify the *obs-variable* in the `CLASS` statement. If you include the *obs-variable* in the `VAR` statement, it must be completely observed.

For a detailed description of the options for specifying the observations for deriving the imputation model, see the section “[Specifying Sets of Observations for Imputation in Pattern-Mixture Models](#)” on page 5102.

ADJUST(*imputed-variable* / *adjust-options*)

ADJUST(*imputed-variable* (**EVENT=**'level') / *adjust-options*)

specifies an *imputed-variable* in the `VAR` statement and the subset of observations from which the imputed values for the variable are to be adjusted. If the *imputed-variable* is a classification variable, you must specify the **EVENT=** option to identify the response category to which the adjustments are applied. The *adjust-options* specify the subset of observations and the adjustment parameters.

You can specify multiple **ADJUST** options. Each **ADJUST** option adjusts the imputed values of an *imputed-variable* for the subset of observations that are specified in the option. The **ADJUST** option applies only to continuous *imputed-variables* whose values are imputed using the regression and predictive mean matching methods, and to classification *imputed-variables* whose values are imputed using the logistic regression method.

You can use the following *adjust-option* to specify the subset of observations to be adjusted:

ADJUSTOBS= (*obs-variable=character-list*)

identifies the subset of observations for which the imputed values of *imputed-variable* are to be adjusted in terms of specified levels of the *obs-variable*. You must also specify the *obs-variable* in the `CLASS` statement. If the *obs-variable* appears in the `VAR` statement, it must be completely observed.

If you do not specify the **ADJUSTOBS=** option, all the imputed values of *imputed-variable* are adjusted.

You can use the following *adjust-options* to explicitly specify adjustment parameters:

SCALE= c

specifies a scale parameter for adjusting imputed values of a continuous *imputed-variable*. The value of c must be positive. By default, $c = 1$ (no scale adjustment is made). The **SCALE=** option does not apply to adjusting imputed values of classification variables.

SHIFT | DELTA= δ

specifies the shift parameter for imputed values of *imputed-variable*. By default, $\delta = 0$ (no shift adjustment is made).

SIGMA= σ

specifies the sigma parameter for imputed values of *imputed-variable*, where $\sigma \geq 0$. For a specified $\sigma > 0$, a simulated shift parameter is generated from the normal distribution, with mean δ and standard deviation σ in each imputation. By default, $\sigma = 0$, which means that the same shift adjustment δ is made for imputed values of *imputed-variable*.

You can use the following *adjust-option* to adjust imputed values by using parameters that are stored in a data set:

PARMS(*parms-options*)=*SAS-data-set*

names the SAS data set that contains the adjustment parameters at each imputation for imputed values of *imputed-variable*. You can specify the following *parms-options*:

SHIFT | **DELTA**=*variable*

identifies the *variable* for the shift parameter.

SCALE=*variable*

identifies the *variable* for the scale parameter of a continuous *imputed-variable*.

When the **PARMS=** data set does not contain a variable named `_IMPUTATION_`, the same adjustment parameters are used for each imputation. When the **PARMS=** data set contains a variable named `_IMPUTATION_`, whose values are 1, 2, ..., *n*, where *n* is the number of imputations, the adjustment parameters are used for the corresponding imputations.

For a classification *imputed-variable* whose values are imputed by using an ordinal logistic regression method, you cannot specify the **SHIFT=** and **SIGMA=** parameters for more than one **EVENT=** level if the imputed variable has more than two response levels. For a detailed description of imputed value adjustments, see the section “[Adjusting Imputed Values in Pattern-Mixture Models](#)” on page 5102.

MONOTONE Statement

```
MONOTONE < method < ( < imputed <= effects > > < / options > ) > >
< ... method < ( < imputed <= effects > > < / options > ) > > ;
```

The **MONOTONE** statement specifies imputation methods for data sets with monotone missingness. You must also specify a **VAR** statement, and the data set must have a monotone missing pattern with variables ordered in the **VAR** list.

Table 61.4 summarizes the options available for the **MONOTONE** statement.

Table 61.4 Summary of Imputation Methods in **MONOTONE** Statement

| Option | Description |
|-------------------|---|
| DISCRIM | Specifies the discriminant function method |
| LOGISTIC | Specifies the logistic regression method |
| PROPENSITY | Specifies the propensity scores method |
| REG | Specifies the regression method |
| REGPMM | Specifies the predictive mean matching method |

For each method, you can specify the imputed variables and, optionally, a set of the effects to impute these variables. Each effect is a variable or a combination of variables preceding the imputed variable in the **VAR** statement. The syntax for specification of effects is the same as for the **GLM** procedure. See Chapter 44, “[The GLM Procedure](#),” for more information.

One general form of an effect involving several variables is

$$X1 * X2 * A * B * C (D E)$$

where A, B, C, D, and E are classification variables and X1 and X2 are continuous variables.

When a MONOTONE statement is used without specifying any methods, the regression method is used for all imputed continuous variables and the discriminant function method is used for all imputed classification variables. In this case, for each imputed continuous variable, all preceding variables in the VAR statement are used as the covariates, and for each imputed classification variable, all preceding continuous variables in the VAR statement are used as the covariates.

When a method for continuous variables is specified without imputed variables, the method is used for all continuous variables in the VAR statement that are not specified in other methods. Similarly, when a method for classification variables is specified without imputed variables, the method is used for all classification variables in the VAR statement that are not specified in other methods.

For each imputed variable that does not use the discriminant function method, if no covariates are specified, then all preceding variables in the VAR statement are used as the covariates. That is, each preceding continuous variable is used as a regressor effect, and each preceding classification variable is used as a main effect. For an imputed variable that uses the discriminant function method, if no covariates are specified, then all preceding variables in the VAR statement are used as the covariates with the CLASSEFFECTS=INCLUDE option, and all preceding continuous variables in the VAR statement are used as the covariates with the CLASSEFFECTS=EXCLUDE option (which is the default).

With a MONOTONE statement, the variables are imputed sequentially in the order given by the VAR statement. For a continuous variable, you can use a regression method, a regression predicted mean matching method, or a propensity score method to impute missing values. For a nominal classification variable, you can use either a discriminant function method or a logistic regression method (generalized logit model) to impute missing values without using the ordering of the class levels. For an ordinal classification variable, you can use a logistic regression method (cumulative logit model) to impute missing values by using the ordering of the class levels. For a binary classification variable, either a discriminant function method or a logistic regression method can be used.

Note that except for the regression method, all other methods impute values from the observed observation values. You can specify the following methods in a MONOTONE statement.

DISCRIM < (*imputed* < = *effects* > < / *options* >) >

specifies the discriminant function method of classification variables. The available options are as follows:

CLASSEFFECTS=EXCLUDE | INCLUDE

specifies whether the CLASS variables are used as covariate effects. The CLASSEFFECTS=EXCLUDE option excludes the CLASS variables from covariate effects and the CLASSEFFECTS=INCLUDE option includes the CLASS variables as covariate effects. The default is CLASSEFFECTS=EXCLUDE.

DETAILS

displays the group means and pooled covariance matrix used in each imputation.

PCOV=FIXED | POSTERIOR

specifies the pooled covariance used in the discriminant method. The PCOV=FIXED option uses the observed-data pooled covariance matrix for each imputation and the PCOV=POSTERIOR option draws a pooled covariance matrix from its posterior distribution. The default is PCOV=POSTERIOR.

PRIOR=EQUAL | JEFFREYS <=c> | PROPORTIONAL | RIDGE <=d>

specifies the prior probabilities of group membership. The PRIOR=EQUAL option sets the prior probabilities equal for all groups; the PRIOR=JEFFREYS <=c> option specifies a noninformative prior, $0 < c < 1$; the PRIOR=PROPORTIONAL option sets the prior probabilities proportion to the group sample sizes; and the PRIOR=RIDGE <=d> option specifies a ridge prior, $d > 0$. If the noninformative prior c is not specified, $c=0.5$ is used. If the ridge prior d is not specified, $d=0.25$ is used. The default is PRIOR=JEFFREYS.

See the section “[Monotone and FCS Discriminant Function Methods](#)” on page 5074 for a detailed description of the method.

LOGISTIC <(imputed < = effects> </ options>) >

specifies the logistic regression method of classification variables.

The available options are as follows:

DESCENDING

reverses the sort order for the levels of the response variables.

DETAILS

displays the regression coefficients in the logistic regression model used in each imputation.

LINK=GLOGIT | LOGIT

specifies the link function linking the response probabilities to the linear predictors. The default is LINK=LOGIT. The LINK=LOGIT option uses the log odds function to fit the binary logit model when there are two response categories and to fit the cumulative logit model when there are more than two response categories; and the LINK=GLOGIT option uses the generalized logit function to fit the generalized logit model where each nonreference category is contrasted with the last category.

ORDER=DATA | FORMATTED | FREQ | INTERNAL

specifies the sort order for the levels of the response variable. The ORDER=DATA sorts by the order of appearance in the input data set; the ORDER=FORMATTED sorts by their external formatted values; the ORDER=FREQ sorts by the descending frequency counts; and the ORDER=INTERNAL sorts by the unformatted values. The default is ORDER=FORMATTED.

See the section “[Monotone and FCS Logistic Regression Methods](#)” on page 5076 for a detailed description of the method.

PROPENSITY <(imputed < = effects> </ options>) >

specifies the propensity scores method of variables. Each variable is either a classification variable or a continuous variable. The available options are DETAILS and NGROUPS=. The DETAILS option displays the regression coefficients in the logistic regression model for propensity scores. The NGROUPS= option specifies the number of groups created based on propensity scores. The default is NGROUPS=5.

See the section “[Monotone Propensity Score Method](#)” on page 5079 for a detailed description of the method.

REG | REGRESSION *< (imputed < = effects > < / DETAILS >) >*

specifies the regression method of continuous variables. The DETAILS option displays the regression coefficients in the regression model used in each imputation.

With a regression method, the MAXIMUM=, MINIMUM=, and ROUND= options can be used to make the imputed values more consistent with the observed variable values.

See the section “[Monotone and FCS Regression Methods](#)” on page 5073 for a detailed description of the method.

REGPMM *< (imputed < = effects > < / options >) >*

REGPREDMEANMATCH *< (imputed < = effects > < / options >) >*

specifies the predictive mean matching method for continuous variables. This method is similar to the regression method except that it imputes a value randomly from a set of observed values whose predicted values are closest to the predicted value for the missing value from the simulated regression model (Heitjan and Little 1991; Schenker and Taylor 1996).

The available options are DETAILS and K=. The DETAILS option displays the regression coefficients in the regression model used in each imputation. The K= option specifies the number of closest observations to be used in the selection. The default is K=5.

See the section “[Monotone and FCS Predictive Mean Matching Methods](#)” on page 5074 for a detailed description of the method.

With a MONOTONE statement, the variables with missing values are imputed sequentially in the order specified in the VAR statement. For example, the following MI procedure statements use the default regression method for continuous variables to impute variable y2 from the effect y1, the logistic regression method to impute variable c1 from effects y1, y2, and y1 * y2, and the regression method to impute variable y3 from effects y1, y2, and c1:

```
proc mi;
  class c1;
  var y1 y2 c1 y3;
  monotone logistic(c1= y1 y2 y1*y2);
  monotone reg(y3= y1 y2 c1);
run;
```

The variable y1 is not imputed since it is the leading variable in the VAR statement.

TRANSFORM Statement

TRANSFORM *transform (variables< / options>)< ... transform (variables< / options>)> ;*

The TRANSFORM statement lists the transformations and their associated variables to be transformed. The options are transformation options that provide additional information for the transformation.

The MI procedure assumes that the data are from a multivariate normal distribution when either the regression method or the MCMC method is used. When some variables in a data set are clearly non-normal, it is useful to transform these variables to conform to the multivariate normality assumption. With a TRANSFORM

statement, variables are transformed before the imputation process, and these transformed variable values are displayed in all of the results. When you specify an OUT= option, the variable values are back-transformed to create the imputed data set.

The following transformations can be used in the TRANSFORM statement:

BOXCOX

specifies the Box-Cox transformation of variables. The variable Y is transformed to $\frac{(Y+c)^\lambda - 1}{\lambda}$, where c is a constant such that each value of $Y + c$ must be positive. If the specified constant $\lambda = 0$, the logarithmic transformation is used.

EXP

specifies the exponential transformation of variables. The variable Y is transformed to $e^{(Y+c)}$, where c is a constant.

LOG

specifies the logarithmic transformation of variables. The variable Y is transformed to $\log(Y + c)$, where c is a constant such that each value of $Y + c$ must be positive.

LOGIT

specifies the logit transformation of variables. The variable Y is transformed to $\log(\frac{Y/c}{1-Y/c})$, where the constant $c > 0$ and the values of Y/c must be between 0 and 1.

POWER

specifies the power transformation of variables. The variable Y is transformed to $(Y + c)^\lambda$, where c is a constant such that each value of $Y + c$ must be positive and the constant $\lambda \neq 0$.

The following options provide the constant c and λ values in the transformations.

C=number

specifies the c value in the transformation. The default is $c = 1$ for logit transformation and $c = 0$ for other transformations.

LAMBDA=number

specifies the λ value in the power and Box-Cox transformations. You must specify the λ value for these two transformations.

For example, the following statement requests that variables $\log(y1)$, a logarithmic transformation for the variable $y1$, and $\sqrt{y2 + 1}$, a power transformation for the variable $y2$, be used in the imputation:

```
transform log(y1) power(y2/c=1 lambda=.5);
```

If the MU0= option is used to specify a parameter value μ_0 for a transformed variable, the same transformation for the variable is also applied to its corresponding MU0= value in the t test. Otherwise, $\mu_0 = 0$ is used for the transformed variable. See [Example 61.10](#) for a usage of the TRANSFORM statement.

VAR Statement

VAR *variables* ;

The VAR statement lists the variables to be analyzed. The variables can be either character or numeric. If you omit the VAR statement, all continuous variables not mentioned in other statements are used. The VAR statement is required if you specify either an FCS statement, a MONOTONE statement, an IMPUTE=MONOTONE option in the MCMC statement, or more than one number in the MU0=, MAXIMUM=, MINIMUM=, or ROUND= option.

The classification variables in the VAR statement, which can be either character or numeric, are further specified in the CLASS statement.

Details: MI Procedure

Descriptive Statistics

Suppose $\mathbf{Y} = (y_1, y_2, \dots, y_n)'$ is the $(n \times p)$ matrix of complete data, which might not be fully observed, n_0 is the number of observations fully observed, and n_j is the number of observations with observed values for variable Y_j .

With complete cases, the sample mean vector is

$$\bar{\mathbf{y}} = \frac{1}{n_0} \sum \mathbf{y}_i$$

and the CSSCP matrix is

$$\sum (\mathbf{y}_i - \bar{\mathbf{y}})(\mathbf{y}_i - \bar{\mathbf{y}})'$$

where each summation is over the fully observed observations.

The sample covariance matrix is

$$\mathbf{S} = \frac{1}{n_0 - 1} \sum (\mathbf{y}_i - \bar{\mathbf{y}})(\mathbf{y}_i - \bar{\mathbf{y}})'$$

and is an unbiased estimate of the covariance matrix.

The correlation matrix \mathbf{R} , which contains the Pearson product-moment correlations of the variables, is derived by scaling the corresponding covariance matrix:

$$\mathbf{R} = \mathbf{D}^{-1} \mathbf{S} \mathbf{D}^{-1}$$

where \mathbf{D} is a diagonal matrix whose diagonal elements are the square roots of the diagonal elements of \mathbf{S} .

With available cases, the corrected sum of squares for variable Y_j is

$$\sum (y_{ji} - \bar{y}_j)^2$$

where $\bar{y}_j = \frac{1}{n_j} \sum y_{ji}$ is the sample mean and each summation is over observations with observed values for variable Y_j .

The variance is

$$s_{jj}^2 = \frac{1}{n_j - 1} \sum (y_{ji} - \bar{y}_j)^2$$

The correlations for available cases contain pairwise correlations for each pair of variables. Each correlation is computed from all observations that have nonmissing values for the corresponding pair of variables.

EM Algorithm for Data with Missing Values

The EM algorithm (Dempster, Laird, and Rubin 1977) is a technique that finds maximum likelihood estimates in parametric models for incomplete data. For a detailed description and applications of the EM algorithm, see the books by Little and Rubin (2002); Schafer (1997); McLachlan and Krishnan (1997).

The EM algorithm is an iterative procedure that finds the MLE of the parameter vector by repeating the following steps:

1. The expectation E-step

Given a set of parameter estimates, such as a mean vector and covariance matrix for a multivariate normal distribution, the E-step calculates the conditional expectation of the complete-data log likelihood given the observed data and the parameter estimates.

2. The maximization M-step

Given a complete-data log likelihood, the M-step finds the parameter estimates to maximize the complete-data log likelihood from the E-step.

The two steps are iterated until the iterations converge.

In the EM process, the observed-data log likelihood is nondecreasing at each iteration. For multivariate normal data, suppose there are G groups with distinct missing patterns. Then the observed-data log likelihood being maximized can be expressed as

$$\log L(\theta | Y_{obs}) = \sum_{g=1}^G \log L_g(\theta | Y_{obs})$$

where $\log L_g(\theta | Y_{obs})$ is the observed-data log likelihood from the g th group, and

$$\log L_g(\theta | Y_{obs}) = -\frac{n_g}{2} \log |\Sigma_g| - \frac{1}{2} \sum_{ig} (y_{ig} - \mu_g)' \Sigma_g^{-1} (y_{ig} - \mu_g)$$

where n_g is the number of observations in the g th group, the summation is over observations in the g th group, y_{ig} is a vector of observed values corresponding to observed variables, μ_g is the corresponding mean vector, and Σ_g is the associated covariance matrix.

A sample covariance matrix is computed at each step of the EM algorithm. If the covariance matrix is singular, the linearly dependent variables for the observed data are excluded from the likelihood function. That is, for each observation with linear dependency among its observed variables, the dependent variables

are excluded from the likelihood function. Note that this can result in an unexpected change in the likelihood between iterations prior to the final convergence.

See Schafer (1997, pp. 163–181) for a detailed description of the EM algorithm for multivariate normal data.

By default, PROC MI uses the means and standard deviations from available cases as the initial estimates for the EM algorithm. The correlations are set to zero. These estimates provide a good starting value with positive definite covariance matrix. For a discussion of suggested starting values for the algorithm, see Schafer (1997, p. 169).

You can specify the convergence criterion with the `CONVERGE=` option in the EM statement. The iterations are considered to have converged when the maximum change in the parameter estimates between iteration steps is less than the value specified. You can also specify the maximum number of iterations used in the EM algorithm with the `MAXITER=` option.

The MI procedure displays tables of the initial parameter estimates used to begin the EM process and the MLE parameter estimates derived from EM. You can also display the EM iteration history with the `ITPRINT` option. PROC MI lists the iteration number, the likelihood $-2 \log L$, and the parameter values μ at each iteration. You can also save the MLE derived from the EM algorithm in a SAS data set by specifying the `OUTEM=` option.

Statistical Assumptions for Multiple Imputation

The MI procedure assumes that the data are from a multivariate distribution and contain missing values that can occur for any of the variables. It also assumes that the data are from a multivariate normal distribution when either the regression method or the MCMC method is used.

Suppose \mathbf{Y} is the $n \times p$ matrix of complete data, which is not fully observed, and denote the observed part of \mathbf{Y} by \mathbf{Y}_{obs} and the missing part by \mathbf{Y}_{mis} . The MI and MIANALYZE procedures assume that the missing data are missing at random (MAR); that is, the probability that an observation is missing can depend on \mathbf{Y}_{obs} , but not on \mathbf{Y}_{mis} (Rubin 1976, 1987, p. 53).

To be more precise, suppose that \mathbf{R} is the $n \times p$ matrix of response indicators whose elements are zero or one depending on whether the corresponding elements of \mathbf{Y} are missing or observed. Then the MAR assumption is that the distribution of \mathbf{R} can depend on \mathbf{Y}_{obs} but not on \mathbf{Y}_{mis} :

$$\text{pr}(\mathbf{R} | \mathbf{Y}_{obs}, \mathbf{Y}_{mis}) = \text{pr}(\mathbf{R} | \mathbf{Y}_{obs})$$

For example, consider a trivariate data set with variables Y_1 and Y_2 fully observed, and a variable Y_3 that has missing values. MAR assumes that the probability that Y_3 is missing for an individual can be related to the individual's values of variables Y_1 and Y_2 , but not to its value of Y_3 . On the other hand, if a complete case and an incomplete case for Y_3 with exactly the same values for variables Y_1 and Y_2 have systematically different values, then there exists a response bias for Y_3 , and MAR is violated.

The MAR assumption is not the same as missing completely at random (MCAR), which is a special case of MAR. Under the MCAR assumption, the missing data values are a simple random sample of all data values; the missingness does not depend on the values of any variables in the data set.

Although the MAR assumption cannot be verified with the data and it can be questionable in some situations, the assumption becomes more plausible as more variables are included in the imputation model (Schafer 1997, pp. 27–28; van Buuren, Boshuizen, and Knook 1999, p. 687).

Furthermore, the MI and MIANALYZE procedures assume that the parameters θ of the data model and the parameters ϕ of the model for the missing-data indicators are distinct. That is, knowing the values of θ does not provide any additional information about ϕ , and vice versa. If both the MAR and distinctness assumptions are satisfied, the missing-data mechanism is said to be ignorable (Rubin 1987, pp. 50–54; Schafer 1997, pp. 10–11).

Missing Data Patterns

The MI procedure sorts the data into groups based on whether the analysis variables are observed or missing. Note that the input data set does not need to be sorted in any order.

For example, with variables Y_1 , Y_2 , and Y_3 (in that order) in a data set, up to eight groups of observations can be formed from the data set. Figure 61.6 displays the eight groups of observations and a unique missing pattern for each group.

Figure 61.6 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | |
|-----------------------|----|----|----|--|
| Group | Y1 | Y2 | Y3 | |
| 1 | X | X | X | |
| 2 | X | X | . | |
| 3 | X | . | X | |
| 4 | X | . | . | |
| 5 | . | X | X | |
| 6 | . | X | . | |
| 7 | . | . | X | |
| 8 | . | . | . | |

Here, an “X” means that the variable is observed in the corresponding group and a ‘.’ means that the variable is missing.

The variable order is used to derive the order of the groups from the data set, and thus determines the order of missing values in the data to be imputed. If you specify a different order of variables in the VAR statement, then the results are different even if the other specifications remain the same.

A data set with variables Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_p (in that order) is said to have a *monotone missing pattern* when the event that a variable Y_j is missing for a particular individual implies that all subsequent variables $Y_k, k > j$, are missing for that individual. Alternatively, when a variable Y_j is observed for a particular individual, it is assumed that all previous variables $Y_k, k < j$, are also observed for that individual.

For example, [Figure 61.7](#) displays a data set of three variables with a monotone missing pattern.

Figure 61.7 Monotone Missing Patterns

| Monotone Missing Data Patterns | | | | |
|--------------------------------|----|----|----|--|
| Group | Y1 | Y2 | Y3 | |
| 1 | X | X | X | |
| 2 | X | X | . | |
| 3 | X | . | . | |

[Figure 61.8](#) displays a data set of three variables with a non-monotone missing pattern.

Figure 61.8 Non-monotone Missing Patterns

| Non-monotone Missing Data Patterns | | | | |
|------------------------------------|----|----|----|--|
| Group | Y1 | Y2 | Y3 | |
| 1 | X | X | X | |
| 2 | X | . | X | |
| 3 | . | X | . | |
| 4 | . | . | X | |

A data set with an *arbitrary missing pattern* is a data set with either a monotone missing pattern or a non-monotone missing pattern.

Imputation Methods

This section describes the methods for multiple imputation that are available in the MI procedure. The method of choice depends on the pattern of missingness in the data and the type of the imputed variable, as summarized in [Table 61.5](#).

Table 61.5 Imputation Methods in PROC MI

| Pattern of Missingness | Type of Imputed Variable | Type of Covariates | Available Methods |
|------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------|--|
| Monotone | Continuous | Arbitrary | <ul style="list-style-type: none">• Monotone regression• Monotone predicted mean matching• Monotone propensity score |
| Monotone | Classification (ordinal) | Arbitrary | <ul style="list-style-type: none">• Monotone logistic regression |
| Monotone | Classification (nominal) | Arbitrary | <ul style="list-style-type: none">• Monotone discriminant function |
| Arbitrary | Continuous | Continuous | <ul style="list-style-type: none">• MCMC full-data imputation• MCMC monotone-data imputation |

Table 61.5 *continued*

| Pattern of Missingness | Type of Imputed Variable | Type of Covariates | Available Methods |
|-------------------------------|---------------------------------|---------------------------|---|
| Arbitrary | Continuous | Arbitrary | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • FCS regression • FCS predicted mean matching |
| Arbitrary | Classification (ordinal) | Arbitrary | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • FCS logistic regression |
| Arbitrary | Classification (nominal) | Arbitrary | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • FCS discriminant function |

To impute missing values for a continuous variable in data sets with monotone missing patterns, you should use either a parametric method that assumes multivariate normality or a nonparametric method that uses propensity scores (Rubin 1987, pp. 124, 158; Lavori, Dawson, and Shera 1995). Parametric methods available include the regression method (Rubin 1987, pp. 166–167) and the predictive mean matching method (Heitjan and Little 1991; Schenker and Taylor 1996).

To impute missing values for a classification variable in data sets with monotone missing patterns, you should use the logistic regression method or the discriminant function method. Use the logistic regression method when the classification variable has a binary or ordinal response, and use the discriminant function method when the classification variable has a binary or nominal response.

For data sets with arbitrary missing patterns, you can use either of the following methods to impute missing values: a Markov chain Monte Carlo (MCMC) method (Schafer 1997) that assumes multivariate normality, or a fully conditional specification (FCS) method (van Buuren 2007; Brand 1999) that assumes the existence of a joint distribution for all variables.

For continuous variables in data sets with arbitrary missing patterns, you can use the MCMC method to impute either all the missing values or just enough missing values to make the imputed data sets have monotone missing patterns. With a monotone missing data pattern, you have greater flexibility in your choice of imputation models. In addition to the MCMC method, you can implement other methods, such as the regression method, that do not use Markov chains. You can also specify a different set of covariates for each imputed variable.

Although the regression and MCMC methods assume multivariate normality, inferences based on multiple imputation can be robust to departures from multivariate normality if the amount of missing information is not large, because the imputation model is effectively applied not to the entire data set but only to its missing part (Schafer 1997, pp.147–148).

To impute missing values for both continuous and classification variables in data sets with arbitrary missing patterns, you can use FCS methods to impute missing values for all variables assuming a joint distribution for these variables exists (Brand 1999; van Buuren 2007). Similar to the methods of imputing missing values for variables in data sets with monotone missing patterns, you can use the regression and predictive mean matching methods to impute missing values for a continuous variable, and use the logistic regression method to impute missing values for a classification variable when the variable has a binary or ordinal response, or use the discriminant function method when the variable has a binary or nominal response.

You can also use a TRANSFORM statement to transform variables to conform to the multivariate normality assumption. Variables are transformed before the imputation process and then are reverse-transformed to create the imputed data set. All continuous variables are standardized before the imputation process and then are transformed back to the original scale after the imputation process.

Li (1988) presents a theoretical argument for convergence of the MCMC method in the continuous case and uses it to create imputations for incomplete multivariate continuous data. In practice, however, it is not easy to check the convergence of a Markov chain, especially for a large number of parameters. PROC MI generates statistics and plots that you can use to check for convergence of the MCMC method. The details are described in the section “[Checking Convergence in MCMC](#)” on page 5090.

Monotone Methods for Data Sets with Monotone Missing Patterns

For data sets with monotone missing data patterns, you can use monotone methods to impute missing values for the variables. A monotone method creates multiple imputations by imputing missing values sequentially over the variables taken one at a time.

For example, with variables Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_p (in that order) in the VAR statement, a monotone method sequentially simulates a draw for missing values for variables Y_2, \dots, Y_p . That is, the missing values are imputed by using the sequence

$$\begin{aligned}\theta_2^{(*)} &\sim P(\theta_2 | Y_{1(obs)}, Y_{2(obs)}) \\ Y_2^{(*)} &\sim P(Y_2 | \theta_2^{(*)}) \\ &\dots \\ &\dots \\ \theta_p^{(*)} &\sim P(\theta_p | Y_{1(obs)}, \dots, Y_{p(obs)}) \\ Y_p^{(*)} &\sim P(Y_p | \theta_p^{(*)})\end{aligned}$$

where $Y_{j(obs)}$ is the set of observed Y_j values, $\theta_j^{(*)}$ is the set of simulated parameters for the conditional distribution of Y_j given covariates constructed from variables Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_{j-1} , and $Y_j^{(*)}$ is the set of imputed Y_j values.

The missing values for the leading variable Y_1 are not imputed, and missing values for Y_2, \dots, Y_p are not imputed for those observations with missing Y_1 values. For each subsequent variable Y_j with missing values, the corresponding imputation method is used to fit a model with covariates constructed from its preceding variables Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_{j-1} . The observed observations for Y_j , which include only observations with observed values for Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_{j-1} , are used in the model fitting. With this resulting model, a new model is drawn and then used to impute missing values for Y_j .

You can specify a separate monotone method for each imputed variable. If a method is not specified for the variable, then the default method is used. That is, a regression method is used for a continuous variable and a discriminant function method is used for a classification variable. For each imputed variable, you can also specify a set of covariates that are constructed from its preceding variables. If a set of covariates is not specified for the variable, all preceding variables in the VAR list are used as covariates.

You can use a regression method, a predictive mean matching method, or a propensity score method to impute missing values for a continuous variable; a logistic regression method for a classification variable with a binary or ordinal response; and a discriminant function method for a classification variable with a binary or nominal response. See the sections “[Monotone and FCS Regression Methods](#)” on page 5073, “[Monotone](#)

and FCS Predictive Mean Matching Methods” on page 5074, “Monotone Propensity Score Method” on page 5079, “Monotone and FCS Discriminant Function Methods” on page 5074, and “Monotone and FCS Logistic Regression Methods” on page 5076 for these methods.

Monotone and FCS Regression Methods

The regression method is the default imputation method in the MONOTONE and FCS statements for continuous variables.

In the regression method, a regression model is fitted for a continuous variable with the covariates constructed from a set of effects. Based on the fitted regression model, a new regression model is simulated from the posterior predictive distribution of the parameters and is used to impute the missing values for each variable (Rubin 1987, pp. 166–167). That is, for a continuous variable Y_j with missing values, a model

$$Y_j = \beta_0 + \beta_1 X_1 + \beta_2 X_2 + \dots + \beta_k X_k$$

is fitted using observations with observed values for the variable Y_j and its covariates X_1, X_2, \dots, X_k .

The fitted model includes the regression parameter estimates $\hat{\beta} = (\hat{\beta}_0, \hat{\beta}_1, \dots, \hat{\beta}_k)$ and the associated covariance matrix $\hat{\sigma}_j^2 \mathbf{V}_j$, where \mathbf{V}_j is the usual $\mathbf{X}'\mathbf{X}$ inverse matrix derived from the intercept and covariates X_1, X_2, \dots, X_k .

The following steps are used to generate imputed values for each imputation:

1. New parameters $\beta_* = (\beta_{*0}, \beta_{*1}, \dots, \beta_{*(k)})$ and σ_{*j}^2 are drawn from the posterior predictive distribution of the parameters. That is, they are simulated from $(\hat{\beta}_0, \hat{\beta}_1, \dots, \hat{\beta}_k), \sigma_j^2$, and \mathbf{V}_j . The variance is drawn as

$$\sigma_{*j}^2 = \hat{\sigma}_j^2 (n_j - k - 1) / g$$

where g is a $\chi_{n_j - k - 1}^2$ random variate and n_j is the number of nonmissing observations for Y_j . The regression coefficients are drawn as

$$\beta_* = \hat{\beta} + \sigma_{*j} \mathbf{V}_{hj}' \mathbf{Z}$$

where \mathbf{V}_{hj} is the upper triangular matrix in the Cholesky decomposition, $\mathbf{V}_j = \mathbf{V}_{hj}' \mathbf{V}_{hj}$, and \mathbf{Z} is a vector of $k + 1$ independent random normal variates.

2. The missing values are then replaced by

$$\beta_{*0} + \beta_{*1} x_1 + \beta_{*2} x_2 + \dots + \beta_{*(k)} x_k + z_i \sigma_{*j}$$

where x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k are the values of the covariates and z_i is a simulated normal deviate.

Monotone and FCS Predictive Mean Matching Methods

The predictive mean matching method is also an imputation method available for continuous variables. It is similar to the regression method except that for each missing value, it imputes a value randomly from a set of observed values whose predicted values are closest to the predicted value for the missing value from the simulated regression model (Heitjan and Little 1991; Schenker and Taylor 1996).

Following the description of the model in the section “[Monotone and FCS Regression Methods](#)” on page 5073, the following steps are used to generate imputed values:

1. New parameters $\beta_* = (\beta_{*0}, \beta_{*1}, \dots, \beta_{*(k)})$ and σ_{*j}^2 are drawn from the posterior predictive distribution of the parameters. That is, they are simulated from $(\hat{\beta}_0, \hat{\beta}_1, \dots, \hat{\beta}_k), \sigma_j^2$, and \mathbf{V}_j . The variance is drawn as

$$\sigma_{*j}^2 = \hat{\sigma}_j^2(n_j - k - 1)/g$$

where g is a $\chi_{n_j - k - 1}^2$ random variate and n_j is the number of nonmissing observations for Y_j . The regression coefficients are drawn as

$$\beta_* = \hat{\beta} + \sigma_{*j} \mathbf{V}_{hj}' \mathbf{Z}$$

where \mathbf{V}_{hj} is the upper triangular matrix in the Cholesky decomposition, $\mathbf{V}_j = \mathbf{V}_{hj}' \mathbf{V}_{hj}$, and \mathbf{Z} is a vector of $k + 1$ independent random normal variates.

2. For each missing value, a predicted value

$$y_{i*} = \beta_{*0} + \beta_{*1} x_1 + \beta_{*2} x_2 + \dots + \beta_{*(k)} x_k$$

is computed with the covariate values x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k .

3. A set of k_0 observations whose corresponding predicted values are closest to y_{i*} is generated. You can specify k_0 with the `K=` option.
4. The missing value is then replaced by a value drawn randomly from these k_0 observed values.

The predictive mean matching method requires the number of closest observations to be specified. A smaller k_0 tends to increase the correlation among the multiple imputations for the missing observation and results in a higher variability of point estimators in repeated sampling. On the other hand, a larger k_0 tends to lessen the effect from the imputation model and results in biased estimators (Schenker and Taylor 1996, p. 430).

The predictive mean matching method ensures that imputed values are plausible; it might be more appropriate than the regression method if the normality assumption is violated (Horton and Lipsitz 2001, p. 246).

Monotone and FCS Discriminant Function Methods

The discriminant function method is the default imputation method in the `MONOTONE` and `FCS` statements for classification variables.

For a nominal classification variable Y_j with responses $1, \dots, g$ and a set of effects from its preceding variables, if the covariates X_1, X_2, \dots, X_k associated with these effects within each group are approximately multivariate normal and the within-group covariance matrices are approximately equal, the discriminant function method (Brand 1999, pp. 95–96) can be used to impute missing values for the variable Y_j .

Denote the group-specific means for covariates X_1, X_2, \dots, X_k by

$$\bar{\mathbf{X}}_t = (\bar{X}_{t1}, \bar{X}_{t2}, \dots, \bar{X}_{tk}), t = 1, 2, \dots, g$$

then the pooled covariance matrix is computed as

$$\mathbf{S} = \frac{1}{n - g} \sum_{t=1}^g (n_t - 1) \mathbf{S}_t$$

where \mathbf{S}_t is the within-group covariance matrix, n_t is the group-specific sample size, and $n = \sum_{t=1}^g n_t$ is the total sample size.

In each imputation, new parameters of the group-specific means (\mathbf{m}_{*t}), pooled covariance matrix (\mathbf{S}_*), and prior probabilities of group membership (q_{*t}) can be drawn from their corresponding posterior distributions (Schafer 1997, p. 356).

Pooled Covariance Matrix and Group-Specific Means

For each imputation, the MI procedure uses either the fixed observed pooled covariance matrix (PCOV=FIXED) or a drawn pooled covariance matrix (PCOV=POSTERIOR) from its posterior distribution with a noninformative prior. That is,

$$\boldsymbol{\Sigma} | \mathbf{X} \sim W^{-1}(n - g, (n - g)\mathbf{S})$$

where W^{-1} is an inverted Wishart distribution.

The group-specific means are then drawn from their posterior distributions with a noninformative prior

$$\boldsymbol{\mu}_t | (\boldsymbol{\Sigma}, \bar{\mathbf{X}}_t) \sim N\left(\bar{\mathbf{X}}_t, \frac{1}{n_t} \boldsymbol{\Sigma}\right)$$

See the section “[Bayesian Estimation of the Mean Vector and Covariance Matrix](#)” on page 5084 for a complete description of the inverted Wishart distribution and posterior distributions that use a noninformative prior.

Prior Probabilities of Group Membership

The prior probabilities are computed through the drawing of new group sample sizes. When the total sample size n is considered fixed, the group sample sizes (n_1, n_2, \dots, n_g) have a multinomial distribution. New multinomial parameters (group sample sizes) can be drawn from their posterior distribution by using a Dirichlet prior with parameters $(\alpha_1, \alpha_2, \dots, \alpha_g)$.

After the new sample sizes are drawn from the posterior distribution of (n_1, n_2, \dots, n_g) , the prior probabilities q_{*t} are computed proportionally to the drawn sample sizes.

See Schafer (1997, pp. 247–255) for a complete description of the Dirichlet prior.

Imputation Steps

The discriminant function method uses the following steps in each imputation to impute values for a nominal classification variable Y_j with g responses:

1. Draw a pooled covariance matrix S_* from its posterior distribution if the PCOV=POSTERIOR option is used.
2. For each group, draw group means m_{*t} from the observed group mean \bar{X}_t and either the observed pooled covariance matrix (PCOV=FIXED) or the drawn pooled covariance matrix S_* (PCOV=POSTERIOR).
3. For each group, compute or draw q_{*t} , prior probabilities of group membership, based on the PRIOR= option:
 - PRIOR=EQUAL, $q_{*t} = 1/g$, prior probabilities of group membership are all equal.
 - PRIOR=PROPORTIONAL, $q_{*t} = n_t/n$, prior probabilities are proportional to their group sample sizes.
 - PRIOR=JEFFREYS= c , a noninformative Dirichlet prior with $\alpha_t = c$ is used.
 - PRIOR=RIDGE= d , a ridge prior is used with $\alpha_t = d * n_t/n$ for $d \geq 1$ and $\alpha_t = d * n_t$ for $d < 1$.
4. With the group means m_{*t} , the pooled covariance matrix S_* , and the prior probabilities of group membership q_{*t} , the discriminant function method derives linear discriminant function and computes the posterior probabilities of an observation belonging to each group

$$p_t(\mathbf{x}) = \frac{\exp(-0.5D_t^2(\mathbf{x}))}{\sum_{u=1}^g \exp(-0.5D_u^2(\mathbf{x}))}$$

where $D_t^2(\mathbf{x}) = (\mathbf{x} - m_{*t})'S_*^{-1}(\mathbf{x} - m_{*t}) - 2\log(q_{*t})$ is the generalized squared distance from \mathbf{x} to group t .

5. Draw a random uniform variate u , between 0 and 1, for each observation with missing group value. With the posterior probabilities, $p_1(\mathbf{x}) + p_2(\mathbf{x}) + \dots + p_g(\mathbf{x}) = 1$, the discriminant function method imputes $Y_j = 1$ if the value of u is less than $p_1(\mathbf{x})$, $Y_j = 2$ if the value is greater than or equal to $p_1(\mathbf{x})$ but less than $p_1(\mathbf{x}) + p_2(\mathbf{x})$, and so on.

Monotone and FCS Logistic Regression Methods

The logistic regression method is another imputation method available for classification variables. In the logistic regression method, a logistic regression model is fitted for a classification variable with a set of covariates constructed from the effects, where the classification variable is an ordinal response or a nominal response variable.

In the MI procedure, ordered values are assigned to response levels in ascending sorted order. If the response variable Y takes values in $\{1, \dots, K\}$, then for ordinal response models, the cumulative model has the form

$$\text{logit}(\Pr(Y \leq j | \mathbf{x})) = \log \left(\frac{\Pr(Y \leq j | \mathbf{x})}{1 - \Pr(Y \leq j | \mathbf{x})} \right) = \alpha_j + \beta' \mathbf{x}, \quad j = 1, \dots, K - 1$$

where $\alpha_1, \dots, \alpha_{K-1}$ are $K-1$ intercept parameters, and β is the vector of slope parameters.

For nominal response logistic models, where the K possible responses have no natural ordering, the generalized logit model has the form

$$\log \left(\frac{\Pr(Y = j | \mathbf{x})}{\Pr(Y = K | \mathbf{x})} \right) = \alpha_j + \beta'_j \mathbf{x}, \quad j = 1, \dots, K-1$$

where the $\alpha_1, \dots, \alpha_{K-1}$ are $K-1$ intercept parameters, and the $\beta_1, \dots, \beta_{K-1}$ are $K-1$ vectors of slope parameters.

Binary Response Logistic Regression

For a binary classification variable, based on the fitted regression model, a new logistic regression model is simulated from the posterior predictive distribution of the parameters and is used to impute the missing values for each variable (Rubin 1987, pp. 167–170).

For a binary variable Y with responses 1 and 2, a logistic regression model is fitted using observations with observed values for the imputed variable Y :

$$\text{logit}(p_1) = \beta_0 + \beta_1 X_1 + \beta_2 X_2 + \dots + \beta_p X_p$$

where X_1, X_2, \dots, X_p are covariates for Y , $p_1 = \Pr(Y = 1 | X_1, X_2, \dots, X_p)$, and $\text{logit}(p_1) = \log(p_1/(1 - p_1))$

The fitted model includes the regression parameter estimates $\hat{\beta} = (\hat{\beta}_0, \hat{\beta}_1, \dots, \hat{\beta}_p)$ and the associated covariance matrix V .

The following steps are used to generate imputed values for a binary variable Y with responses 1 and 2:

1. New parameters $\beta_* = (\beta_{*0}, \beta_{*1}, \dots, \beta_{*(p)})$ are drawn from the posterior predictive distribution of the parameters.

$$\beta_* = \hat{\beta} + V'_h Z$$

where V_h is the upper triangular matrix in the Cholesky decomposition, $V = V'_h V_h$, and Z is a vector of $p + 1$ independent random normal variates.

2. For an observation with missing Y_j and covariates x_1, x_2, \dots, x_p , compute the predicted probability that $Y = 1$:

$$p_1 = \frac{\exp(\mu_1)}{1 + \exp(\mu_1)}$$

where $\mu_1 = \beta_{*0} + \beta_{*1} x_1 + \beta_{*2} x_2 + \dots + \beta_{*(p)} x_p$.

3. Draw a random uniform variate, u , between 0 and 1. If the value of u is less than p_1 , impute $Y = 1$; otherwise impute $Y = 2$.

The binary logistic regression imputation method can be extended to include the ordinal classification variables with more than two levels of responses, and the nominal classification variables. The LINK=LOGIT and LINK=GLOGIT options can be used to specify the cumulative logit model and the generalized logit model, respectively. The options ORDER= and DESCENDING can be used to specify the sort order for the levels of the imputed variables.

Ordinal Response Logistic Regression

For an ordinal classification variable, based on the fitted regression model, a new logistic regression model is simulated from the posterior predictive distribution of the parameters and is used to impute the missing values for each variable.

For a variable Y with ordinal responses $1, 2, \dots, K$, a logistic regression model is fitted using observations with observed values for the imputed variable Y :

$$\text{logit}(p_j) = \alpha_j + \beta_1 X_1 + \beta_2 X_2 + \dots + \beta_p X_p$$

where X_1, X_2, \dots, X_p are covariates for Y and $p_j = \Pr(Y \leq j | X_1, X_2, \dots, X_p)$.

The fitted model includes the regression parameter estimates $\hat{\alpha} = (\hat{\alpha}_0, \dots, \hat{\alpha}_{K-1})$ and $\hat{\beta} = (\hat{\beta}_0, \hat{\beta}_1, \dots, \hat{\beta}_k)$, and their associated covariance matrix V .

The following steps are used to generate imputed values for an ordinal classification variable Y with responses $1, 2, \dots, K$:

1. New parameters γ_* are drawn from the posterior predictive distribution of the parameters.

$$\gamma_* = \hat{\gamma} + V_h' Z$$

where $\hat{\gamma} = (\hat{\alpha}, \hat{\beta})$, V_h is the upper triangular matrix in the Cholesky decomposition, $V = V_h' V_h$, and Z is a vector of $p + K - 1$ independent random normal variates.

2. For an observation with missing Y and covariates x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k , compute the predicted cumulative probability for $Y \leq j$:

$$p_j = \Pr(Y \leq j) = \frac{e^{\alpha_j + x' \beta}}{e^{\alpha_j + x' \beta} + 1}$$

3. Draw a random uniform variate, u , between 0 and 1, then impute

$$Y = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } u < p_1 \\ k & \text{if } p_{k-1} \leq u < p_k \\ K & \text{if } p_{K-1} \leq u \end{cases}$$

Nominal Response Logistic Regression

For a nominal classification variable, based on the fitted regression model, a new logistic regression model is simulated from the posterior predictive distribution of the parameters and is used to impute the missing values for each variable.

For a variable Y with nominal responses $1, 2, \dots, K$, a logistic regression model is fitted using observations with observed values for the imputed variable Y :

$$\log\left(\frac{p_j}{p_K}\right) = \alpha_j + \beta_{j1} X_1 + \beta_{j2} X_2 + \dots + \beta_{jp} X_p$$

where X_1, X_2, \dots, X_p are covariates for Y and $p_j = \Pr(Y = j | X_1, X_2, \dots, X_p)$.

The fitted model includes the regression parameter estimates $\hat{\alpha} = (\hat{\alpha}_0, \dots, \hat{\alpha}_{K-1})$ and $\hat{\beta} = (\hat{\beta}_0, \dots, \hat{\beta}_{K-1})$, and their associated covariance matrix \mathbf{V} , where $\hat{\beta}_j = (\hat{\beta}_{j0}, \hat{\beta}_{j1}, \dots, \hat{\beta}_{jp})$,

The following steps are used to generate imputed values for a nominal classification variable Y with responses $1, 2, \dots, K$:

1. New parameters γ_* are drawn from the posterior predictive distribution of the parameters.

$$\gamma_* = \hat{\gamma} + \mathbf{V}_h' \mathbf{Z}$$

where $\hat{\gamma} = (\hat{\alpha}, \hat{\beta})$, \mathbf{V}_h is the upper triangular matrix in the Cholesky decomposition, $\mathbf{V} = \mathbf{V}_h' \mathbf{V}_h$, and \mathbf{Z} is a vector of $p + K - 1$ independent random normal variates.

2. For an observation with missing Y and covariates x_1, x_2, \dots, x_k , compute the predicted probability for $Y=j, j=1, 2, \dots, K-1$:

$$\text{pr}(Y = j) = \frac{e^{\alpha_j + \mathbf{x}' \boldsymbol{\beta}_j}}{\sum_{k=1}^{K-1} e^{\alpha_k + \mathbf{x}' \boldsymbol{\beta}_k} + 1}$$

and

$$\text{pr}(Y = K) = \frac{1}{\sum_{k=1}^{K-1} e^{\alpha_k + \mathbf{x}' \boldsymbol{\beta}_k} + 1}$$

3. Compute the cumulative probability for $Y \leq j$:

$$P_j = \sum_{k=1}^j \text{pr}(Y = k)$$

4. Draw a random uniform variate, u , between 0 and 1, then impute

$$Y = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } u < p_1 \\ k & \text{if } p_{k-1} \leq u < p_k \\ K & \text{if } p_{K-1} \leq u \end{cases}$$

Monotone Propensity Score Method

The propensity score method is another imputation method available for continuous variables when the data set has a monotone missing pattern.

A propensity score is generally defined as the conditional probability of assignment to a particular treatment given a vector of observed covariates (Rosenbaum and Rubin 1983). In the propensity score method, for a variable with missing values, a propensity score is generated for each observation to estimate the probability that the observation is missing. The observations are then grouped based on these propensity scores, and an approximate Bayesian bootstrap imputation (Rubin 1987, p. 124) is applied to each group (Lavori, Dawson, and Shera 1995).

The propensity score method uses the following steps to impute values for variable Y_j with missing values:

1. Creates an indicator variable R_j with the value 0 for observations with missing Y_j and 1 otherwise.
2. Fits a logistic regression model

$$\text{logit}(p_j) = \beta_0 + \beta_1 X_1 + \beta_2 X_2 + \dots + \beta_k X_k$$

where X_1, X_2, \dots, X_k are covariates for Y_j , $p_j = \Pr(R_j = 0 | X_1, X_2, \dots, X_k)$, and $\text{logit}(p) = \log(p/(1 - p))$.

3. Creates a propensity score for each observation to estimate the probability that it is missing.
4. Divides the observations into a fixed number of groups (typically assumed to be five) based on these propensity scores.
5. Applies an approximate Bayesian bootstrap imputation to each group. In group k , suppose that Y_{obs} denotes the n_1 observations with nonmissing Y_j values and Y_{mis} denotes the n_0 observations with missing Y_j . The approximate Bayesian bootstrap imputation first draws n_1 observations randomly with replacement from Y_{obs} to create a new data set Y_{obs}^* . This is a nonparametric analog of drawing parameters from the posterior predictive distribution of the parameters. The process then draws the n_0 values for Y_{mis} randomly with replacement from Y_{obs}^* .

Steps 1 through 5 are repeated sequentially for each variable with missing values.

The propensity score method was originally designed for a randomized experiment with repeated measures on the response variables. The goal was to impute the missing values on the response variables. The method uses only the covariate information that is associated with whether the imputed variable values are missing; it does not use correlations among variables. It is effective for inferences about the distributions of individual imputed variables, such as a univariate analysis, but it is not appropriate for analyses that involve relationship among variables, such as a regression analysis (Schafer 1999, p. 11). It can also produce badly biased estimates of regression coefficients when data on predictor variables are missing (Allison 2000).

FCS Methods for Data Sets with Arbitrary Missing Patterns

For a data set with an arbitrary missing data pattern, you can use FCS methods to impute missing values for all variables, assuming the existence of a joint distribution for these variables (Brand 1999; van Buuren 2007). FCS method involves two phases in each imputation: the preliminary filled-in phase followed by the imputation phase.

At the filled-in phase, the missing values for all variables are filled in sequentially over the variables taken one at a time. The missing values for each variable are filled in using the specified method, or the default method for the variable if a method is not specified, with preceding variables serving as the covariates. These filled-in values provide starting values for these missing values at the imputation phase.

At the imputation phase, the missing values for each variable are imputed using the specified method and covariates at each iteration. The default method for the variable is used if a method is not specified, and the remaining variables are used as covariates if the set of covariates is not specified. After a number of iterations, as specified with the NBITER= option, the imputed values in each variable are used for the imputation. At each iteration, the missing values are imputed sequentially over the variables taken one at a time.

The MI procedure orders the variables as they are ordered in the VAR statement. For example, if the order of the p variables in the VAR statement is Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_p , then Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_p (in that order) are used in the filled-in and imputation phases.

The filled-in phase replaces missing values with filled-in values for each variable. That is, with p variables Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_p (in that order), the missing values are filled in by using the sequence,

$$\begin{aligned}\theta_1^{(0)} &\sim P(\theta_1 | Y_{1(obs)}) \\ Y_{1(*)}^{(0)} &\sim P(Y_1 | \theta_1^{(0)}) \\ Y_1^{(0)} &= (Y_{1(obs)}, Y_{1(*)}^{(0)}) \\ &\dots \\ &\dots \\ \theta_p^{(0)} &\sim P(\theta_p | Y_1^{(0)}, \dots, Y_{p-1}^{(0)}, Y_{p(obs)}) \\ Y_{p(*)}^{(0)} &\sim P(Y_p | \theta_p^{(0)}) \\ Y_p^{(0)} &= (Y_{p(obs)}, Y_{p(*)}^{(0)})\end{aligned}$$

where $Y_{j(obs)}$ is the set of observed Y_j values, $Y_{j(*)}^{(0)}$ is the set of filled-in Y_j values, $Y_j^{(0)}$ is the set of both observed and filled-in Y_j values, and $\theta_j^{(0)}$ is the set of simulated parameters for the conditional distribution of Y_j given variables Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_{j-1} .

For each variable Y_j with missing values, the corresponding imputation method is used to fit the model with covariates Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_{j-1} . The observed observations for Y_j , which might include observations with filled-in values for Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_{j-1} , are used in the model fitting. With this resulting model, a new model is drawn and then used to impute missing values for Y_j .

The imputation phase replaces these filled-in values $Y_{j(*)}^{(0)}$ with imputed values for each variable sequentially at each iteration. That is, with p variables Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_p (in that order), the missing values are imputed with the sequence at iteration $t + 1$,

$$\begin{aligned}\theta_1^{(t+1)} &\sim P(\theta_1 | Y_{1(obs)}, Y_2^{(t)}, \dots, Y_p^{(t)}) \\ Y_{1(*)}^{(t+1)} &\sim P(Y_1 | \theta_1^{(t+1)}) \\ Y_1^{(t+1)} &= (Y_{1(obs)}, Y_{1(*)}^{(t+1)}) \\ &\dots \\ &\dots \\ \theta_p^{(t+1)} &\sim P(\theta_p | Y_1^{(t+1)}, \dots, Y_{p-1}^{(t+1)}, Y_{p(obs)}) \\ Y_{p(*)}^{(t+1)} &\sim P(Y_p | \theta_p^{(t+1)}) \\ Y_p^{(t+1)} &= (Y_{p(obs)}, Y_{p(*)}^{(t+1)})\end{aligned}$$

where $Y_{j(obs)}$ is the set of observed Y_j values, $Y_{j(*)}^{(t+1)}$ is the set of imputed Y_j values at iteration $t + 1$, $Y_{j(*)}^{(t)}$ is the set of filled-in Y_j values ($t = 0$) or the set of imputed Y_j values at iteration t ($t > 0$), $Y_j^{(t+1)}$ is the set of both observed and imputed Y_j values at iteration $t + 1$, and $\theta_j^{(t+1)}$ is the set of simulated parameters for the conditional distribution of Y_j given covariates constructed from $Y_1, \dots, Y_{j-1}, Y_{j+1}, \dots, Y_p$.

At each iteration, a specified model is fitted for each variable with missing values by using observed observations for that variable, which might include observations with imputed values for other variables. With this resulting model, a new model is drawn and then used to impute missing values for the imputed variable.

The steps are iterated long enough for the results to reliably simulate an approximately independent draw of the missing values for an imputed data set.

The imputation methods used in the filled-in and imputation phases are similar to the corresponding monotone methods for monotone missing data. You can use a regression method or a predictive mean matching method to impute missing values for a continuous variable, a logistic regression method for a classification variable with a binary or ordinal response, and a discriminant function method for a classification variable with a binary or nominal response. See the sections “[Monotone and FCS Regression Methods](#)” on page 5073, “[Monotone and FCS Predictive Mean Matching Methods](#)” on page 5074, “[Monotone and FCS Discriminant Function Methods](#)” on page 5074, and “[Monotone and FCS Logistic Regression Methods](#)” on page 5076 for these methods.

The FCS method requires fewer iterations than the MCMC method (van Buuren 2007). Often, as few as five or 10 iterations are enough to produce satisfactory results (van Buuren 2007; Brand 1999).

Checking Convergence in FCS Methods

The parameters used in the imputation step at each iteration can be saved in an output data set with the OUTITER= option. These include the means and standard deviations. You can then monitor the convergence by displaying trace plots for those parameter values with the PLOTS=TRACE option.

A trace plot for a parameter ξ is a scatter plot of successive parameter estimates ξ_i against the iteration number i . The plot provides a simple way to examine the convergence behavior of the estimation algorithm for ξ . Long-term trends in the plot indicate that successive iterations are highly correlated and that the series of iterations has not converged.

You can display trace plots for the variable means and standard deviations. You can also request logarithmic transformations for positive parameters in the plots with the LOG option. With the LOG option, if a parameter value is less than or equal to zero, then the value is not displayed in the corresponding plot.

See [Example 61.8](#) for a usage of the trace plot.

MCMC Method for Arbitrary Missing Multivariate Normal Data

The Markov chain Monte Carlo (MCMC) method originated in physics as a tool for exploring equilibrium distributions of interacting molecules. In statistical applications, it is used to generate pseudorandom draws from multidimensional and otherwise intractable probability distributions via Markov chains. A Markov chain is a sequence of random variables in which the distribution of each element depends only on the value of the previous element.

In MCMC simulation, you construct a Markov chain long enough for the distribution of the elements to stabilize to a stationary distribution, which is the distribution of interest. Repeatedly simulating steps of the chain simulates draws from the distribution of interest. See Schafer (1997) for a detailed discussion of this method.

In Bayesian inference, information about unknown parameters is expressed in the form of a posterior probability distribution. This posterior distribution is computed using Bayes' theorem,

$$p(\boldsymbol{\theta}|y) = \frac{p(y|\boldsymbol{\theta})p(\boldsymbol{\theta})}{\int p(y|\boldsymbol{\theta})p(\boldsymbol{\theta})d\boldsymbol{\theta}}$$

MCMC has been applied as a method for exploring posterior distributions in Bayesian inference. That is, through MCMC, you can simulate the entire joint posterior distribution of the unknown quantities and obtain simulation-based estimates of posterior parameters that are of interest.

In many incomplete-data problems, the observed-data posterior $p(\boldsymbol{\theta}|Y_{obs})$ is intractable and cannot easily be simulated. However, when Y_{obs} is augmented by an estimated or simulated value of the missing data Y_{mis} , the complete-data posterior $p(\boldsymbol{\theta}|Y_{obs}, Y_{mis})$ is much easier to simulate. Assuming that the data are from a multivariate normal distribution, data augmentation can be applied to Bayesian inference with missing data by repeating the following steps:

1. The imputation I-step

Given an estimated mean vector and covariance matrix, the I-step simulates the missing values for each observation independently. That is, if you denote the variables with missing values for observation i by $Y_{i(mis)}$ and the variables with observed values by $Y_{i(obs)}$, then the I-step draws values for $Y_{i(mis)}$ from a conditional distribution for $Y_{i(mis)}$ given $Y_{i(obs)}$.

2. The posterior P-step

Given a complete sample, the P-step simulates the posterior population mean vector and covariance matrix. These new estimates are then used in the next I-step. Without prior information about the parameters, a noninformative prior is used. You can also use other informative priors. For example, a prior information about the covariance matrix can help to stabilize the inference about the mean vector for a near singular covariance matrix.

That is, with a current parameter estimate $\boldsymbol{\theta}^{(t)}$ at the t th iteration, the I-step draws $Y_{mis}^{(t+1)}$ from $p(Y_{mis}|Y_{obs}, \boldsymbol{\theta}^{(t)})$ and the P-step draws $\boldsymbol{\theta}^{(t+1)}$ from $p(\boldsymbol{\theta}|Y_{obs}, Y_{mis}^{(t+1)})$. The two steps are iterated long enough for the results to reliably simulate an approximately independent draw of the missing values for a multiply imputed data set (Schafer 1997).

This creates a Markov chain $(Y_{mis}^{(1)}, \boldsymbol{\theta}^{(1)})$, $(Y_{mis}^{(2)}, \boldsymbol{\theta}^{(2)})$, ..., which converges in distribution to $p(Y_{mis}, \boldsymbol{\theta}|Y_{obs})$. Assuming the iterates converge to a stationary distribution, the goal is to simulate an approximately independent draw of the missing values from this distribution.

To validate the imputation results, you should repeat the process with different random number generators and starting values based on different initial parameter estimates.

The next three sections provide details for the imputation step, Bayesian estimation of the mean vector and covariance matrix, and the posterior step.

Imputation Step

In each iteration, starting with a given mean vector $\boldsymbol{\mu}$ and covariance matrix $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}$, the imputation step draws values for the missing data from the conditional distribution Y_{mis} given Y_{obs} .

Suppose $\boldsymbol{\mu} = [\boldsymbol{\mu}'_1, \boldsymbol{\mu}'_2]'$ is the partitioned mean vector of two sets of variables, Y_{obs} and Y_{mis} , where $\boldsymbol{\mu}_1$ is the mean vector for variables Y_{obs} and $\boldsymbol{\mu}_2$ is the mean vector for variables Y_{mis} .

Also suppose

$$\Sigma = \begin{bmatrix} \Sigma_{11} & \Sigma_{12} \\ \Sigma'_{12} & \Sigma_{22} \end{bmatrix}$$

is the partitioned covariance matrix for these variables, where Σ_{11} is the covariance matrix for variables Y_{obs} , Σ_{22} is the covariance matrix for variables Y_{mis} , and Σ_{12} is the covariance matrix between variables Y_{obs} and variables Y_{mis} .

By using the sweep operator (Goodnight 1979) on the pivots of the Σ_{11} submatrix, the matrix becomes

$$\begin{bmatrix} \Sigma_{11}^{-1} & \Sigma_{11}^{-1} \Sigma_{12} \\ -\Sigma'_{12} \Sigma_{11}^{-1} & \Sigma_{22.1} \end{bmatrix}$$

where $\Sigma_{22.1} = \Sigma_{22} - \Sigma'_{12} \Sigma_{11}^{-1} \Sigma_{12}$ can be used to compute the conditional covariance matrix of Y_{mis} after controlling for Y_{obs} .

For an observation with the preceding missing pattern, the conditional distribution of Y_{mis} given $Y_{obs} = \mathbf{y}_1$ is a multivariate normal distribution with the mean vector

$$\mu_{2.1} = \mu_2 + \Sigma'_{12} \Sigma_{11}^{-1} (\mathbf{y}_1 - \mu_1)$$

and the conditional covariance matrix

$$\Sigma_{22.1} = \Sigma_{22} - \Sigma'_{12} \Sigma_{11}^{-1} \Sigma_{12}$$

Bayesian Estimation of the Mean Vector and Covariance Matrix

Suppose that $\mathbf{Y} = (\mathbf{y}'_1, \mathbf{y}'_2, \dots, \mathbf{y}'_n)'$ is an $(n \times p)$ matrix made up of n $(p \times 1)$ independent vectors \mathbf{y}_i , each of which has a multivariate normal distribution with mean zero and covariance matrix Λ . Then the SSCP matrix

$$\mathbf{A} = \mathbf{Y}'\mathbf{Y} = \sum_i \mathbf{y}_i \mathbf{y}'_i$$

has a Wishart distribution $W(n, \Lambda)$.

When each observation \mathbf{y}_i is distributed with a multivariate normal distribution with an unknown mean μ , then the CSSCP matrix

$$\mathbf{A} = \sum_i (\mathbf{y}_i - \bar{\mathbf{y}})(\mathbf{y}_i - \bar{\mathbf{y}})'$$

has a Wishart distribution $W(n - 1, \Lambda)$.

If \mathbf{A} has a Wishart distribution $W(n, \Lambda)$, then $\mathbf{B} = \mathbf{A}^{-1}$ has an inverted Wishart distribution $W^{-1}(n, \Psi)$, where n is the degrees of freedom and $\Psi = \Lambda^{-1}$ is the precision matrix (Anderson 1984).

Note that, instead of using the parameter $\Psi = \Lambda^{-1}$ for the inverted Wishart distribution, Schafer (1997) uses the parameter Λ .

Suppose that each observation in the data matrix \mathbf{Y} has a multivariate normal distribution with mean $\boldsymbol{\mu}$ and covariance matrix $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}$. Then with a prior inverted Wishart distribution for $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}$ and a prior normal distribution for $\boldsymbol{\mu}$

$$\begin{aligned}\boldsymbol{\Sigma} &\sim W^{-1}(m, \boldsymbol{\Psi}) \\ \boldsymbol{\mu}|\boldsymbol{\Sigma} &\sim N\left(\boldsymbol{\mu}_0, \frac{1}{\tau}\boldsymbol{\Sigma}\right)\end{aligned}$$

where $\tau > 0$ is a fixed number.

The posterior distribution (Anderson 1984, p. 270; Schafer 1997, p. 152) is

$$\begin{aligned}\boldsymbol{\Sigma}|\mathbf{Y} &\sim W^{-1}\left(n+m, (n-1)\mathbf{S} + \boldsymbol{\Psi} + \frac{n\tau}{n+\tau}(\bar{\mathbf{y}} - \boldsymbol{\mu}_0)(\bar{\mathbf{y}} - \boldsymbol{\mu}_0)'\right) \\ \boldsymbol{\mu} |(\boldsymbol{\Sigma}, \mathbf{Y}) &\sim N\left(\frac{1}{n+\tau}(n\bar{\mathbf{y}} + \tau\boldsymbol{\mu}_0), \frac{1}{n+\tau}\boldsymbol{\Sigma}\right)\end{aligned}$$

where $(n-1)\mathbf{S}$ is the CSSCP matrix.

Posterior Step

In each iteration, the posterior step simulates the posterior population mean vector $\boldsymbol{\mu}$ and covariance matrix $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}$ from prior information for $\boldsymbol{\mu}$ and $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}$, and the complete sample estimates.

You can specify the prior parameter information by using one of the following methods:

- PRIOR=JEFFREYS, which uses a noninformative prior
- PRIOR=INPUT=, which provides a prior information for $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}$ in the data set. Optionally, it also provides a prior information for $\boldsymbol{\mu}$ in the data set.
- PRIOR=RIDGE=, which uses a ridge prior

The next four subsections provide details of the posterior step for different prior distributions.

1. A Noninformative Prior

Without prior information about the mean and covariance estimates, you can use a noninformative prior by specifying the PRIOR=JEFFREYS option. The posterior distributions (Schafer 1997, p. 154) are

$$\begin{aligned}\boldsymbol{\Sigma}^{(t+1)}|\mathbf{Y} &\sim W^{-1}(n-1, (n-1)\mathbf{S}) \\ \boldsymbol{\mu}^{(t+1)} |(\boldsymbol{\Sigma}^{(t+1)}, \mathbf{Y}) &\sim N\left(\bar{\mathbf{y}}, \frac{1}{n}\boldsymbol{\Sigma}^{(t+1)}\right)\end{aligned}$$

2. An Informative Prior for μ and Σ

When prior information is available for the parameters μ and Σ , you can provide it with a SAS data set that you specify with the PRIOR=INPUT= option:

$$\begin{aligned}\Sigma &\sim W^{-1}(d^*, d^*S^*) \\ \mu|\Sigma &\sim N\left(\mu_0, \frac{1}{n_0}\Sigma\right)\end{aligned}$$

To obtain the prior distribution for Σ , PROC MI reads the matrix S^* from observations in the data set with _TYPE_='COV', and it reads $n^* = d^* + 1$ from observations with _TYPE_='N'.

To obtain the prior distribution for μ , PROC MI reads the mean vector μ_0 from observations with _TYPE_='MEAN', and it reads n_0 from observations with _TYPE_='N_MEAN'. When there are no observations with _TYPE_='N_MEAN', PROC MI reads n_0 from observations with _TYPE_='N'.

The resulting posterior distribution, as described in the section “[Bayesian Estimation of the Mean Vector and Covariance Matrix](#)” on page 5084, is given by

$$\begin{aligned}\Sigma^{(t+1)}|\mathbf{Y} &\sim W^{-1}(n + d^*, (n - 1)\mathbf{S} + d^*S^* + S_m) \\ \mu^{(t+1)} | (\Sigma^{(t+1)}, \mathbf{Y}) &\sim N\left(\frac{1}{n + n_0}(n\bar{\mathbf{y}} + n_0\mu_0), \frac{1}{n + n_0}\Sigma^{(t+1)}\right)\end{aligned}$$

where

$$S_m = \frac{nn_0}{n + n_0}(\bar{\mathbf{y}} - \mu_0)(\bar{\mathbf{y}} - \mu_0)'$$

3. An Informative Prior for Σ

When the sample covariance matrix S is singular or near singular, prior information about Σ can also be used without prior information about μ to stabilize the inference about μ . You can provide it with a SAS data set that you specify with the PRIOR=INPUT= option.

To obtain the prior distribution for Σ , PROC MI reads the matrix S^* from observations in the data set with _TYPE_='COV', and it reads n^* from observations with _TYPE_='N'.

The resulting posterior distribution for (μ, Σ) (Schafer 1997, p. 156) is

$$\begin{aligned}\Sigma^{(t+1)}|\mathbf{Y} &\sim W^{-1}(n + d^*, (n - 1)\mathbf{S} + d^*S^*) \\ \mu^{(t+1)} | (\Sigma^{(t+1)}, \mathbf{Y}) &\sim N\left(\bar{\mathbf{y}}, \frac{1}{n}\Sigma^{(t+1)}\right)\end{aligned}$$

Note that if the PRIOR=INPUT= data set also contains observations with _TYPE_='MEAN', then a complete informative prior for both μ and Σ will be used.

4. A Ridge Prior

A special case of the preceding adjustment is a ridge prior with $\mathbf{S}^* = \text{Diag}(\mathbf{S})$ (Schafer 1997, p. 156). That is, \mathbf{S}^* is a diagonal matrix with diagonal elements equal to the corresponding elements in \mathbf{S} .

You can request a ridge prior by using the `PRIOR=RIDGE=` option. You can explicitly specify the number $d^* \geq 1$ in the `PRIOR=RIDGE= d^*` option. Or you can implicitly specify the number by specifying the proportion p in the `PRIOR=RIDGE= p` option to request $d^* = (n - 1)p$.

The posterior is then given by

$$\begin{aligned} \boldsymbol{\Sigma}^{(t+1)} | \mathbf{Y} &\sim W^{-1} \left(n + d^*, (n - 1)\mathbf{S} + d^* \text{Diag}(\mathbf{S}) \right) \\ \boldsymbol{\mu}^{(t+1)} | \left(\boldsymbol{\Sigma}^{(t+1)}, \mathbf{Y} \right) &\sim N \left(\bar{\mathbf{y}}, \frac{1}{n} \boldsymbol{\Sigma}^{(t+1)} \right) \end{aligned}$$

Producing Monotone Missingness with the MCMC Method

The monotone data MCMC method was first proposed by Li (1988) and Liu (1993) described the algorithm. The method is useful especially when a data set is close to having a monotone missing pattern. In this case, the method needs to impute only a few missing values to the data set to have a monotone missing pattern in the imputed data set. Compared to a full data imputation that imputes all missing values, the monotone data MCMC method imputes fewer missing values in each iteration and achieves approximate stationarity in fewer iterations (Schafer 1997, p. 227).

You can request the monotone MCMC method by specifying the option `IMPUTE=MONOTONE` in the MCMC statement. The “Missing Data Patterns” table now denotes the variables with missing values by ‘.’ or “O”. The value ‘.’ means that the variable is missing and will be imputed, and the value “O” means that the variable is missing and will not be imputed. The “Variance Information” and “Parameter Estimates” tables are not created.

You must specify the variables in the VAR statement. The variable order in the list determines the monotone missing pattern in the imputed data set. With a different order in the VAR list, the results will be different because the monotone missing pattern to be constructed will be different.

Assuming that the data are from a multivariate normal distribution, then like the MCMC method, the monotone MCMC method repeats the following steps:

1. The imputation I-step

Given an estimated mean vector and covariance matrix, the I-step simulates the missing values for each observation independently. Only a subset of missing values are simulated to achieve a monotone pattern of missingness.

2. The posterior P-step

Given a new sample with a monotone pattern of missingness, the P-step simulates the posterior population mean vector and covariance matrix with a noninformative Jeffreys prior. These new estimates are then used in the next I-step.

Imputation Step

The I-step is almost identical to the I-step described in the section “MCMC Method for Arbitrary Missing Multivariate Normal Data” on page 5082 except that only a subset of missing values need to be simulated. To state this precisely, denote the variables with observed values for observation i by $Y_{i(obs)}$ and the variables with missing values by $Y_{i(mis)} = (Y_{i(m1)}, Y_{i(m2)})$, where $Y_{i(m1)}$ is a subset of the missing variables that will cause a monotone missingness when their values are imputed. Then the I-step draws values for $Y_{i(m1)}$ from a conditional distribution for $Y_{i(m1)}$ given $Y_{i(obs)}$.

Posterior Step

The P-step is different from the P-step described in the section “MCMC Method for Arbitrary Missing Multivariate Normal Data” on page 5082. Instead of simulating the μ and Σ parameters from the full imputed data set, this P-step simulates the μ and Σ parameters through simulated regression coefficients from regression models based on the imputed data set with a monotone pattern of missingness. The step is similar to the process described in the section “Monotone and FCS Regression Methods” on page 5073.

That is, for the variable Y_j , a model

$$Y_j = \beta_0 + \beta_1 Y_1 + \beta_2 Y_2 + \dots + \beta_{j-1} Y_{j-1}$$

is fitted using n_j nonmissing observations for variable Y_j in the imputed data sets.

The fitted model consists of the regression parameter estimates $\hat{\beta} = (\hat{\beta}_0, \hat{\beta}_1, \dots, \hat{\beta}_{j-1})$ and the associated covariance matrix $\hat{\sigma}_j^2 \mathbf{V}_j$, where \mathbf{V}_j is the usual $\mathbf{X}'\mathbf{X}$ inverse matrix from the intercept and variables Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_{j-1} .

For each imputation, new parameters $\beta_* = (\beta_{*0}, \beta_{*1}, \dots, \beta_{*(j-1)})$ and σ_{*j}^2 are drawn from the posterior predictive distribution of the parameters. That is, they are simulated from $(\hat{\beta}_0, \hat{\beta}_1, \dots, \hat{\beta}_{j-1})$, σ_j^2 , and \mathbf{V}_j . The variance is drawn as

$$\sigma_{*j}^2 = \hat{\sigma}_j^2(n_j - j)/g$$

where g is a $\chi_{n_j - p + j - 1}^2$ random variate and n_j is the number of nonmissing observations for Y_j . The regression coefficients are drawn as

$$\beta_* = \hat{\beta} + \sigma_{*j} \mathbf{V}_{hj}' \mathbf{Z}$$

where \mathbf{V}_{hj} is the upper triangular matrix in the Cholesky decomposition, $\mathbf{V}_j = \mathbf{V}_{hj}' \mathbf{V}_{hj}$, and \mathbf{Z} is a vector of j independent random normal variates.

These simulated values of β_* and σ_{*j}^2 are then used to re-create the parameters μ and Σ . For a detailed description of how to produce monotone missingness with the MCMC method for a multivariate normal data, see Schafer (1997, pp. 226–235).

MCMC Method Specifications

With the MCMC method, you can impute either all missing values (IMPUTE=FULL) or just enough missing values to make the imputed data set have a monotone missing pattern (IMPUTE=MONOTONE). In the process, either a single chain for all imputations (CHAIN=SINGLE) or a separate chain for each imputation

(CHAIN=MULTIPLE) is used. The single chain might be somewhat more precise for estimating a single quantity such as a posterior mean (Schafer 1997, p. 138). See Schafer (1997, pp. 137–138) for a discussion of single versus multiple chains.

You can specify the number of initial burn-in iterations before the first imputation with the NBITER= option. This number is also used for subsequent chains for multiple chains. For a single chain, you can also specify the number of iterations between imputations with the NITER= option.

You can explicitly specify initial parameter values for the MCMC method with the INITIAL=INPUT= data set option. Alternatively, you can use the EM algorithm to derive a set of initial parameter values for MCMC with the option INITIAL=EM. These estimates are used as either the starting value (START=VALUE) or the starting distribution (START=DIST) for the MCMC method. For multiple chains, these estimates are used again as either the starting value (START=VALUE) or the starting distribution (START=DIST) for the subsequent chains.

You can specify the prior parameter information in the PRIOR= option. You can use a noninformative prior (PRIOR=JEFFREYS), a ridge prior (PRIOR=RIDGE), or an informative prior specified in a data set (PRIOR=INPUT).

The parameter estimates used to generate imputed values in each imputation can be saved in a data set with the OUTEST= option. Later, this data set can be read with the INEST= option to provide the reference distribution for imputing missing values for a new data set.

By default, the MCMC method uses a single chain to produce five imputations. It completes 200 burn-in iterations before the first imputation and 100 iterations between imputations. The posterior mode computed from the EM algorithm with a noninformative prior is used as the starting values for the MCMC method.

INITIAL=EM Specifications

The EM algorithm is used to find the maximum likelihood estimates for incomplete data in the EM statement. You can also use the EM algorithm to find a posterior mode, the parameter estimates that maximize the observed-data posterior density. The resulting posterior mode provides a good starting value for the MCMC method.

With the INITIAL=EM option, PROC MI uses the MLE of the parameter vector as the initial estimates in the EM algorithm for the posterior mode. You can use the ITPRINT option within the INITIAL=EM option to display the iteration history for the EM algorithm.

You can use the CONVERGE= option to specify the convergence criterion in deriving the EM posterior mode. The iterations are considered to have converged when the maximum change in the parameter estimates between iteration steps is less than the value specified. By default, CONVERGE=1E-4.

You can also use the MAXITER= option to specify the maximum number of iterations of the EM algorithm. By default, MAXITER=200.

With the BOOTSTRAP option, you can use overdispersed starting values for the MCMC method. In this case, PROC MI applies the EM algorithm to a bootstrap sample, a simple random sample with replacement from the input data set, to derive the initial estimates for each chain (Schafer 1997, p. 128).

Checking Convergence in MCMC

The theoretical convergence of the MCMC method has been explored under various conditions, as described in Schafer (1997, p. 70). However, in practice, verification of convergence is not a simple matter.

The parameters used in the imputation step for each iteration can be saved in an output data set with the OUTITER= option. These include the means, standard deviations, covariances, worst linear function, and observed-data LR statistics. You can then monitor the convergence in a single chain by displaying trace plots and autocorrelations for those parameter values (Schafer 1997, p. 120). The trace and autocorrelation function plots for parameters such as variable means, covariances, and the worst linear function can be displayed by specifying the TIMEPLOT and ACFPLOT options, respectively.

You can apply the EM algorithm to a bootstrap sample to obtain overdispersed starting values for multiple chains (Gelman and Rubin 1992). This provides a conservative estimate of the number of iterations needed before each imputation.

The next four subsections describe useful statistics and plots that can be used to check the convergence of the MCMC method.

LR Statistics

You can save the observed-data likelihood ratio (LR) statistic in each iteration with the LR option in the OUTITER= data set. The statistic is based on the observed-data likelihood with parameter values used in the iteration and the observed-data maximum likelihood derived from the EM algorithm.

In each iteration, the LR statistic is given by

$$-2 \log \left(\frac{f(\hat{\theta}_i)}{f(\hat{\theta})} \right)$$

where $f(\hat{\theta})$ is the observed-data maximum likelihood derived from the EM algorithm and $f(\hat{\theta}_i)$ is the observed-data likelihood for $\hat{\theta}_i$ used in the iteration.

Similarly, you can also save the observed-data LR posterior mode statistic for each iteration with the LR_POST option. This statistic is based on the observed-data posterior density with parameter values used in each iteration and the observed-data posterior mode derived from the EM algorithm for posterior mode.

For large samples, these LR statistics tends to be approximately χ^2 distributed with degrees of freedom equal to the dimension of θ (Schafer 1997, p. 131). For example, with a large number of iterations, if the values of the LR statistic do not behave like a random sample from the described χ^2 distribution, then there is evidence that the MCMC method has not converged.

Worst Linear Function of Parameters

The worst linear function (WLF) of parameters (Schafer 1997, pp. 129–131) is a scalar function of parameters μ and Σ that is “worst” in the sense that its function values converge most slowly among parameters in the MCMC method. The convergence of this function is evidence that other parameters are likely to converge as well.

For linear functions of parameters $\theta = (\mu, \Sigma)$, a worst linear function of θ has the highest asymptotic rate of missing information. The function can be derived from the iterative values of θ near the posterior mode in

the EM algorithm. That is, an estimated worst linear function of θ is

$$w(\theta) = \mathbf{v}'(\theta - \hat{\theta})$$

where $\hat{\theta}$ is the posterior mode and the coefficients $\mathbf{v} = \hat{\theta}_{(-1)} - \hat{\theta}$ are the difference between the estimated value of θ one step prior to convergence and the converged value $\hat{\theta}$.

You can display the coefficients of the worst linear function, \mathbf{v} , by specifying the WLF option in the MCMC statement. You can save the function value from each iteration in an OUTITER= data set by specifying the WLF option within the OUTITER option. You can also display the worst linear function values from iterations in an autocorrelation plot or a trace plot by specifying WLF as an ACFPLOT or TIMEPLOT option, respectively.

Note that when the observed-data posterior is nearly normal, the WLF is one of the slowest functions to approach stationarity. When the posterior is not close to normal, other functions might take much longer than the WLF to converge, as described in Schafer (1997, p.130).

Trace Plot

A trace plot for a parameter ξ is a scatter plot of successive parameter estimates ξ_i against the iteration number i . The plot provides a simple way to examine the convergence behavior of the estimation algorithm for ξ . Long-term trends in the plot indicate that successive iterations are highly correlated and that the series of iterations has not converged.

You can display trace plots for worst linear function, variable means, variable variances, and covariances of variables. You can also request logarithmic transformations for positive parameters in the plots with the LOG option. When a parameter value is less than or equal to zero, the value is not displayed in the corresponding plot.

By default, the MI procedure uses solid line segments to connect data points in a trace plot. You can use the CCONNECT=, LCONNECT=, and WCONNECT= options to change the color, line type, and width of the line segments, respectively. When WCONNECT=0 is specified, the data points are not connected, and the procedure uses the plus sign (+) as the plot symbol to display the points with a height of one (percentage screen unit) in a trace plot. You can use the SYMBOL=, CSYMBOL=, and HSYMBOL= options to change the shape, color, and height of the plot symbol, respectively.

By default, the plot title “Trace Plot” is displayed in a trace plot. You can request another title by using the TITLE= option in the TIMEPLOT option. When another title is also specified in a TITLE statement, this title is displayed as the main title and the plot title is displayed as a subtitle in the plot.

You can use options in the GOPTIONS statement to change the color and height of the title. See the chapter “The SAS/GRAPH Statements” in *SAS/GRAPH: Reference* for an illustration of title options. See [Example 61.11](#) for a usage of the trace plot.

Autocorrelation Function Plot

To examine relationships of successive parameter estimates ξ , the autocorrelation function (ACF) can be used. For a stationary series, $\xi_i, i \geq 1$, in trace data, the autocorrelation function at lag k is

$$\rho_k = \frac{\text{Cov}(\xi_i, \xi_{i+k})}{\text{Var}(\xi_i)}$$

The sample k th order autocorrelation is computed as

$$r_k = \frac{\sum_{i=1}^{n-k} (\xi_i - \bar{\xi})(\xi_{i+k} - \bar{\xi})}{\sum_{i=1}^n (\xi_i - \bar{\xi})^2}$$

You can display autocorrelation function plots for the worst linear function, variable means, variable variances, and covariances of variables. You can also request logarithmic transformations for parameters in the plots with the LOG option. When a parameter has values less than or equal to zero, the corresponding plot is not created.

You specify the maximum number of lags of the series with the NLAG= option. The autocorrelations at each lag less than or equal to the specified lag are displayed in the graph. In addition, the plot also displays approximate 95% confidence limits for the autocorrelations. At lag k , the confidence limits indicate a set of approximate 95% critical values for testing the hypothesis $\rho_j = 0, j \geq k$.

By default, the MI procedure uses the star (*) as the plot symbol to display the points with a height of one (percentage screen unit) in the plot, a solid line to display the reference line of zero autocorrelation, vertical line segments to connect autocorrelations to the reference line, and a pair of dashed lines to display approximately 95% confidence limits for the autocorrelations.

You can use the SYMBOL=, CSYMBOL=, and HSYMBOL= options to change the shape, color, and height of the plot symbol, respectively, and the CNEEDLES= and WNEEDLES= options to change the color and width of the needles, respectively. You can also use the LREF=, CREF=, and WREF= options to change the line type, color, and width of the reference line, respectively. Similarly, you can use the LCONF=, CCONF=, and WCONF= options to change the line type, color, and width of the confidence limits, respectively.

By default, the plot title “Autocorrelation Plot” is displayed in a autocorrelation function plot. You can request another title by using the TITLE= option within the ACFPLOT option. When another title is also specified in a TITLE statement, this title is displayed as the main title and the plot title is displayed as a subtitle in the plot.

You can use options in the GOPTIONS statement to change the color and height of the title. See the chapter “The SAS/GRAPH Statements” in *SAS/GRAPH: Reference* for a description of title options. See [Example 61.8](#) for an illustration of the autocorrelation function plot.

Input Data Sets

You can specify the input data set with missing values by using the DATA= option in the PROC MI statement. When an MCMC method is used, you can specify the data set that contains the reference distribution information for imputation with the INEST= option, the data set that contains initial parameter estimates for the MCMC method with the INITIAL=INPUT= option, and the data set that contains information for the prior distribution with the PRIOR=INPUT= option in the MCMC statement.

When the ADJUST option is specified in the MNAR statement, you can use the PARMS= option to specify the data set that contains adjustment parameters for the sensitivity analysis.

DATA=SAS-data-set

The input DATA= data set is an ordinary SAS data set that contains multivariate data with missing values.

INEST=SAS-data-set

The input INEST= data set is a TYPE=EST data set and contains a variable `_Imputation_` to identify the imputation number. For each imputation, PROC MI reads the point estimate from the observations with `_TYPE_='PARM'` or `_TYPE_='PARMS'` and the associated covariances from the observations with `_TYPE_='COV'` or `_TYPE_='COVB'`. These estimates are used as the reference distribution to impute values for observations in the DATA= data set. When the input INEST= data set also contains observations with `_TYPE_='SEED'`, PROC MI reads the seed information for the random number generator from these observations. Otherwise, the SEED= option provides the seed information.

INITIAL=INPUT=SAS-data-set

The input INITIAL=INPUT= data set is a TYPE=COV or CORR data set and provides initial parameter estimates for the MCMC method. The covariances derived from the TYPE=COV/CORR data set are divided by the number of observations to get the correct covariance matrix for the point estimate (sample mean).

If TYPE=COV, PROC MI reads the number of observations from the observations with `_TYPE_='N'`, the point estimate from the observations with `_TYPE_='MEAN'`, and the covariances from the observations with `_TYPE_='COV'`.

If TYPE=CORR, PROC MI reads the number of observations from the observations with `_TYPE_='N'`, the point estimate from the observations with `_TYPE_='MEAN'`, the correlations from the observations with `_TYPE_='CORR'`, and the standard deviations from the observations with `_TYPE_='STD'`.

PARMS= SAS-data-set

The input PARMS= data set is an ordinary SAS data set that contains adjustment parameters for imputed values of the specified imputed variables.

The PARMS= data set contains variables `_Imputation_` for the imputation number, the SHIFT= or DELTA= variable for the shift parameter, and the SCALE= variable for the scale parameter. Either the shift or scale variable must be included in the data set.

PRIOR=INPUT=SAS-data-set

The input PRIOR=INPUT= data set is a TYPE=COV data set that provides information for the prior distribution. You can use the data set to specify a prior distribution for Σ of the form

$$\Sigma \sim W^{-1}(d^*, d^*S^*)$$

where $d^* = n^* - 1$ is the degrees of freedom. PROC MI reads the matrix S^* from observations with `_TYPE_='COV'` and reads n^* from observations with `_TYPE_='N'`.

You can also use this data set to specify a prior distribution for μ of the form

$$\mu \sim N\left(\mu_0, \frac{1}{n_0}\Sigma\right)$$

PROC MI reads the mean vector μ_0 from observations with `_TYPE_='MEAN'` and reads n_0 from observations with `_TYPE_='N_MEAN'`. When there are no observations with `_TYPE_='N_MEAN'`, PROC MI reads n_0 from observations with `_TYPE_='N'`.

Output Data Sets

You can specify the output data set of imputed values with the `OUT=` option in the `PROC MI` statement. When an EM statement is used, you can specify the data set that contains the original data set with missing values being replaced by the expected values from the EM algorithm by using the `OUT=` option in the EM statement. You can also specify the data set that contains MLE computed with the EM algorithm by using the `OUTEM=` option.

When an MCMC method is used, you can specify the data set that contains parameter estimates used in each imputation with the `OUTEST=` option in the MCMC statement, and you can specify the data set that contains parameters used in the imputation step for each iteration with the `OUTITER` option in the MCMC statement.

OUT=SAS-data-set in the PROC MI statement

The `OUT=` data set contains all the variables in the original data set and a new variable named `_Imputation_` that identifies the imputation. For each imputation, the data set contains all variables in the input `DATA=` data set with missing values being replaced by imputed values. Note that when the `NIMPUTE=1` option is specified, the variable `_Imputation_` is not created.

OUT=SAS-data-set in an EM statement

The `OUT=` data set contains the original data set with missing values being replaced by expected values from the EM algorithm.

OUTEM=SAS-data-set

The `OUTEM=` data set is a `TYPE=COV` data set and contains the MLE computed with the EM algorithm. The observations with `_TYPE_='MEAN'` contain the estimated mean and the observations with `_TYPE_='COV'` contain the estimated covariances.

OUTEST=SAS-data-set

The `OUTEST=` data set is a `TYPE=EST` data set and contains parameter estimates used in each imputation in the MCMC method. It also includes an index variable named `_Imputation_`, which identifies the imputation.

The observations with `_TYPE_='SEED'` contain the seed information for the random number generator. The observations with `_TYPE_='PARM'` or `_TYPE_='PARMS'` contain the point estimate, and the observations with `_TYPE_='COV'` or `_TYPE_='COVB'` contain the associated covariances. These estimates are used as the parameters of the reference distribution to impute values for observations in the `DATA=` dataset.

Note that these estimates are the values used in the I-step before each imputation. These are not the parameter values simulated from the P-step in the same iteration. See [Example 61.12](#) for a usage of this option.

OUTITER <(options)> =SAS-data-set in an EM statement

The `OUTITER=` data set in an EM statement is a `TYPE=COV` data set and contains parameters for each iteration. It also includes a variable `_Iteration_` that provides the iteration number.

The parameters in the output data set depend on the options specified. You can specify the `MEAN` and `COV` options for `OUTITER`. With the `MEAN` option, the output data set contains the mean parameters

in observations with the variable `_TYPE_='MEAN'`. Similarly, with the COV option, the output data set contains the covariance parameters in observations with the variable `_TYPE_='COV'`. When no options are specified, the output data set contains the mean parameters for each iteration.

OUTITER <(options)> =SAS-data-set in an FCS statement

The OUTITER= data set in an FCS statement is a TYPE=COV data set and contains parameters for each iteration. It also includes variables named `_Imputation_` and `_Iteration_`, which provide the imputation number and iteration number.

The parameters in the output data set depend on the options specified. You can specify the MEAN and STD options for OUTITER. With the MEAN option, the output data set contains the mean parameters used in the imputation in observations with the variable `_TYPE_='MEAN'`. Similarly, with the STD option, the output data set contains the standard deviation parameters used in the imputation in observations with the variable `_TYPE_='STD'`. When no options are specified, the output data set contains the mean parameters for each iteration.

OUTITER <(options)> =SAS-data-set in an MCMC statement

The OUTITER= data set in an MCMC statement is a TYPE=COV data set and contains parameters used in the imputation step for each iteration. It also includes variables named `_Imputation_` and `_Iteration_`, which provide the imputation number and iteration number.

The parameters in the output data set depend on the options specified. [Table 61.6](#) summarizes the options available for OUTITER and the corresponding values for the output variable `_TYPE_`.

Table 61.6 Summary of Options for OUTITER in an MCMC statement

| Option | Output Parameters | _TYPE_ |
|---------|--|----------|
| MEAN | mean parameters | MEAN |
| STD | standard deviations | STD |
| COV | covariances | COV |
| LR | $-2 \log$ LR statistic | LOG_LR |
| LR_POST | $-2 \log$ LR statistic of the posterior mode | LOG_POST |
| WLF | worst linear function | WLF |

When no options are specified, the output data set contains the mean parameters used in the imputation step for each iteration. For a detailed description of the worst linear function and LR statistics, see the section “[Checking Convergence in MCMC](#)” on page 5090.

Combining Inferences from Multiply Imputed Data Sets

With m imputations, m different sets of the point and variance estimates for a parameter Q can be computed. Suppose \hat{Q}_i and \hat{W}_i are the point and variance estimates from the i th imputed data set, $i = 1, 2, \dots, m$. Then

the combined point estimate for Q from multiple imputation is the average of the m complete-data estimates:

$$\bar{Q} = \frac{1}{m} \sum_{i=1}^m \hat{Q}_i$$

Suppose \bar{W} is the within-imputation variance, which is the average of the m complete-data estimates,

$$\bar{W} = \frac{1}{m} \sum_{i=1}^m \hat{W}_i$$

and B is the between-imputation variance

$$B = \frac{1}{m-1} \sum_{i=1}^m (\hat{Q}_i - \bar{Q})^2$$

Then the variance estimate associated with \bar{Q} is the total variance (Rubin 1987)

$$T = \bar{W} + (1 + \frac{1}{m})B$$

The statistic $(Q - \bar{Q})T^{-(1/2)}$ is approximately distributed as t with v_m degrees of freedom (Rubin 1987), where

$$v_m = (m-1) \left[1 + \frac{\bar{W}}{(1 + m^{-1})B} \right]^2$$

The degrees of freedom v_m depend on m and the ratio

$$r = \frac{(1 + m^{-1})B}{\bar{W}}$$

The ratio r is called the relative increase in variance due to nonresponse (Rubin 1987). When there is no missing information about Q , the values of r and B are both zero. With a large value of m or a small value of r , the degrees of freedom v_m will be large and the distribution of $(Q - \bar{Q})T^{-(1/2)}$ will be approximately normal.

Another useful statistic is the fraction of missing information about Q :

$$\hat{\lambda} = \frac{r + 2/(v_m + 3)}{r + 1}$$

Both statistics r and λ are helpful diagnostics for assessing how the missing data contribute to the uncertainty about Q .

When the complete-data degrees of freedom v_0 are small, and there is only a modest proportion of missing data, the computed degrees of freedom, v_m , can be much larger than v_0 , which is inappropriate. For example,

with $m = 5$ and $r = 10\%$, the computed degrees of freedom $v_m = 484$, which is inappropriate for data sets with complete-data degrees of freedom less than 484.

Barnard and Rubin (1999) recommend the use of adjusted degrees of freedom

$$v_m^* = \left[\frac{1}{v_m} + \frac{1}{\hat{v}_{obs}} \right]^{-1}$$

where $\hat{v}_{obs} = (1 - \gamma) v_0(v_0 + 1)/(v_0 + 3)$ and $\gamma = (1 + m^{-1})B/T$.

Note that the MI procedure uses the adjusted degrees of freedom, v_m^* , for inference.

Multiple Imputation Efficiency

The relative efficiency (RE) of using the finite m imputation estimator, rather than using an infinite number for the fully efficient imputation, in units of variance, is approximately a function of m and λ (Rubin 1987, p. 114):

$$\text{RE} = \left(1 + \frac{\lambda}{m} \right)^{-1}$$

Table 61.7 shows relative efficiencies with different values of m and λ .

Table 61.7 Relative Efficiencies

| m | λ | | | | |
|----|-----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| | 10% | 20% | 30% | 50% | 70% |
| 3 | 0.9677 | 0.9375 | 0.9091 | 0.8571 | 0.8108 |
| 5 | 0.9804 | 0.9615 | 0.9434 | 0.9091 | 0.8772 |
| 10 | 0.9901 | 0.9804 | 0.9709 | 0.9524 | 0.9346 |
| 20 | 0.9950 | 0.9901 | 0.9852 | 0.9756 | 0.9662 |

The table shows that for situations with little missing information, only a small number of imputations are necessary. In practice, the number of imputations needed can be informally verified by replicating sets of m imputations and checking whether the estimates are stable between sets (Horton and Lipsitz 2001, p. 246).

Imputer's Model Versus Analyst's Model

Multiple imputation inference assumes that the model you used to analyze the multiply imputed data (the analyst's model) is the same as the model used to impute missing values in multiple imputation (the imputer's model). But in practice, the two models might not be the same (Schafer 1997, p. 139).

Schafer (1997, pp. 139–143) provides comprehensive coverage of this topic, and the following example is based on his work.

Consider a trivariate data set with variables Y_1 and Y_2 fully observed, and a variable Y_3 with missing values. An imputer creates multiple imputations with the model $Y_3 = Y_1 Y_2$. However, the analyst can later use the simpler model $Y_3 = Y_1$. In this case, the analyst assumes more than the imputer. That is, the analyst assumes there is no relationship between variables Y_3 and Y_2 .

The effect of the discrepancy between the models depends on whether the analyst's additional assumption is true. If the assumption is true, the imputer's model still applies. The inferences derived from multiple imputations will still be valid, although they might be somewhat conservative because they reflect the additional uncertainty of estimating the relationship between Y_3 and Y_2 .

On the other hand, suppose that the analyst models $Y_3 = Y_1$, and there is a relationship between variables Y_3 and Y_2 . Then the model $Y_3 = Y_1$ will be biased and is inappropriate. Appropriate results can be generated only from appropriate analyst models.

Another type of discrepancy occurs when the imputer assumes more than the analyst. For example, suppose that an imputer creates multiple imputations with the model $Y_3 = Y_1$, but the analyst later fits a model $Y_3 = Y_1 Y_2$. When the assumption is true, the imputer's model is a correct model and the inferences still hold.

On the other hand, suppose there is a relationship between Y_3 and Y_2 . Imputations created under the incorrect assumption that there is no relationship between Y_3 and Y_2 will make the analyst's estimate of the relationship biased toward zero. Multiple imputations created under an incorrect model can lead to incorrect conclusions.

Thus, generally you should include as many variables as you can when doing multiple imputation. The precision you lose with included unimportant predictors is usually a relatively small price to pay for the general validity of analyses of the resultant multiply imputed data set (Rubin 1996). But at the same time, you need to keep the model building and fitting feasible (Barnard and Meng 1999, pp. 19–20).

To produce high-quality imputations for a particular variable, the imputation model should also include variables that are potentially related to the imputed variable and variables that are potentially related to the missingness of the imputed variable (Schafer 1997, p. 143).

Similar suggestions were also given by van Buuren, Boshuizen, and Knook (1999, p. 687). They recommend that the imputation model include three sets of covariates: variables in the analyst's model, variables associated with the missingness of the imputed variable, and variables correlated with the imputed variable. They also recommend the removal of the covariates not in the analyst's model if they have too many missing values for observations with missing imputed variables.

Note that it is good practice to include a description of the imputer's model with the multiply imputed data set (Rubin 1996, p. 479). That way, the analysts will have information about the variables involved in the imputation and which relationships among the variables have been implicitly set to zero.

Parameter Simulation versus Multiple Imputation

As an alternative to multiple imputation, parameter simulation can also be used to analyze the data for many incomplete-data problems. Although the MI procedure does not offer parameter simulation, the trade-offs between the two methods (Schafer 1997, pp. 89–90, 135–136) are examined in this section.

The parameter simulation method simulates random values of parameters from the observed-data posterior distribution and makes simple inferences about these parameters (Schafer 1997, p. 89). When a set of well-defined population parameters θ are of interest, parameter simulation can be used to directly examine

and summarize simulated values of θ . This usually requires a large number of iterations, and involves calculating appropriate summaries of the resulting dependent sample of the iterates of the θ . If only a small set of parameters are involved, parameter simulation is suitable (Schafer 1997).

Multiple imputation requires only a small number of imputations. Generating and storing a few imputations can be more efficient than generating and storing a large number of iterations for parameter simulation.

When fractions of missing information are low, methods that average over simulated values of the missing data, as in multiple imputation, can be much more efficient than methods that average over simulated values of θ as in parameter simulation (Schafer 1997).

Sensitivity Analysis for the MAR Assumption

Multiple imputation usually assumes that the data are missing at random (MAR). Suppose the data set contains variables $Y = (Y_{obs}, Y_{mis})$, where Y_{obs} are fully observed variables and Y_{mis} is a variable that contains missing observations. Also suppose \mathbf{R} is a response indicator whose element is 0 or 1, depending on whether Y_{mis} is missing or observed. Then the MAR assumption is that the probability that a Y_{mis} observation is missing can depend on Y_{obs} but not on Y_{mis} . That is,

$$\text{pr}(\mathbf{R} \mid Y_{obs}, Y_{mis}) = \text{pr}(\mathbf{R} \mid Y_{obs})$$

The MAR assumption cannot be verified, because the missing values are not observed. In clinical trials, for a study that assumes MAR, the sensitivity of inferences to departures from the MAR assumption should be examined, as recommended by the National Research Council (2010, p. 111):

Recommendation 15: Sensitivity analysis should be part of the primary reporting of findings from clinical trials. Examining sensitivity to the assumptions about the missing data mechanism should be a mandatory component of reporting.

If it is plausible that the missing data are not MAR, you can perform sensitivity analysis under the missing not at random (MNAR) assumption. You can generate inferences for various scenarios under MNAR and then examine the results. If the results under MNAR differ from the results under MAR, then the conclusion under MAR is in question.

Based on the factorization of the joint distribution $\text{pr}(Y, \mathbf{R})$, there are two common strategies for sensitivity analysis under MNAR: the pattern-mixture model approach and the selection model approach. The pattern-mixture model approach is implemented in the MI procedure because it is natural and straightforward.

Pattern-Mixture Model Approach

In the pattern-mixture model approach (Little 1993; Molenberghs and Kenward 2007, pp. 30, 34–37; National Research Council 2010, pp. 88–89), the joint distribution is factorized as

$$\text{pr}(Y, \mathbf{R}) = \text{pr}(Y \mid \mathbf{R}) \text{pr}(\mathbf{R})$$

This allows for different distributions for missing values and for observed values. For example,

$$\text{pr}(Y, \mathbf{R}) = \text{pr}(Y \mid \mathbf{R}) \text{pr}(\mathbf{R}) = \text{pr}(Y \mid \mathbf{R} = \mathbf{1}) \text{pr}(\mathbf{R} = \mathbf{1}) + \text{pr}(Y \mid \mathbf{R} = \mathbf{0}) \text{pr}(\mathbf{R} = \mathbf{0})$$

which is a mixture of distributions for two different patterns. Here, the “pattern” refers to a group of observations that have the same distribution; the term is not used in the same sense as “missing data pattern.”

In the pattern-mixture model approach, the joint distribution is factored as

$$\text{pr}(Y_{obs}, Y_{mis}, \mathbf{R}) = \text{pr}(Y_{mis} | Y_{obs}, \mathbf{R}) \text{pr}(Y_{obs}, \mathbf{R})$$

and under the MNAR assumption,

$$\text{pr}(Y_{mis} | Y_{obs}, \mathbf{R} = 0) \neq \text{pr}(Y_{mis} | Y_{obs}, \mathbf{R} = 1)$$

It is straightforward to create imputations by using pattern-mixture models. The next three sections provide details for this approach.

Selection Model Approach

In the selection model approach (Rubin 1987, p. 207; Little and Rubin 2002, pp. 313–314; Molenberghs and Kenward 2007, p. 30), the joint distribution is factorized as

$$\text{pr}(Y, \mathbf{R}) = \text{pr}(\mathbf{R} | Y) \text{pr}(Y)$$

where $Y = (Y_{obs}, Y_{mis})$, $\text{pr}(Y)$ is the marginal distribution of Y , and $\text{pr}(\mathbf{R} | Y)$ is the conditional distribution of the missing mechanism \mathbf{R} given Y . The term “selection” comes from the specification of \mathbf{R} that selects individuals to be observed in the conditional distribution $\text{pr}(\mathbf{R} | Y)$. Both distributions, $\text{pr}(Y)$ and $\text{pr}(\mathbf{R} | Y)$, must be specified for the analysis. The MI procedure does not provide this approach.

Multiple Imputation with Pattern-Mixture Models

For $Y = (Y_{obs}, Y_{mis})$, the joint distribution of Y and \mathbf{R} can be expressed as

$$\text{pr}(Y_{obs}, Y_{mis}, \mathbf{R}) = \text{pr}(Y_{mis} | Y_{obs}, \mathbf{R}) \text{pr}(Y_{obs}, \mathbf{R})$$

Under the MAR assumption,

$$\text{pr}(\mathbf{R} | Y_{obs}, Y_{mis}) = \text{pr}(\mathbf{R} | Y_{obs})$$

and it can be shown that

$$\text{pr}(Y_{mis} | Y_{obs}, \mathbf{R}) = \text{pr}(Y_{mis} | Y_{obs})$$

That is,

$$\text{pr}(Y_{mis} | Y_{obs}, \mathbf{R} = 0) = \text{pr}(Y_{mis} | Y_{obs}, \mathbf{R} = 1)$$

Thus the posterior distribution $\text{pr}(Y_{mis} | Y_{obs}, \mathbf{R} = 1)$ can be used to create imputations for missing data.

Under the MNAR assumption, each pattern that has missing Y_{mis} values might have a different distribution than the corresponding pattern that has observed Y_{mis} values. For example, in a clinical trial, suppose the data set contains an indicator variable Trt , with a value of 1 for patients in the treatment group and a value of 0 for patients in the placebo control group, a variable Y_0 for the baseline efficacy score, and a variable Y for

the efficacy score at a follow-up visit. Assume that Trt and Y_0 are fully observed and Y is not fully observed. The indicator variable \mathbf{R} is 0 or 1, depending on whether Y is missing or observed.

Then, under the MAR assumption,

$$\text{pr}(Y \mid \text{Trt} = 0, Y_0, \mathbf{R} = 0) = \text{pr}(Y \mid \text{Trt} = 0, Y_0, \mathbf{R} = 1)$$

and

$$\text{pr}(Y \mid \text{Trt} = 1, Y_0, \mathbf{R} = 0) = \text{pr}(Y \mid \text{Trt} = 1, Y_0, \mathbf{R} = 1)$$

Under the MNAR assumption,

$$\text{pr}(Y \mid \text{Trt} = 0, Y_0, \mathbf{R} = 0) \neq \text{pr}(Y \mid \text{Trt} = 0, Y_0, \mathbf{R} = 1)$$

or

$$\text{pr}(Y \mid \text{Trt} = 1, Y_0, \mathbf{R} = 0) \neq \text{pr}(Y \mid \text{Trt} = 1, Y_0, \mathbf{R} = 1)$$

Thus, under MNAR, missing Y values in the treatment group can be imputed from a posterior distribution generated from observations in the control group, and the imputed values can be adjusted to reflect the systematic difference between the distributions for missing and observed Y values.

Multiple imputation inference, under either the MAR or MNAR assumption, involves three distinct phases:

1. The missing data are filled in m times to generate m complete data sets.
2. The m complete data sets are analyzed by using other SAS procedures.
3. The results from the m complete data sets are combined for the inference.

For sensitivity analysis, you must specify the MNAR statement together with a MONOTONE statement or an FCS statement. When you specify a MONOTONE statement, the variables that have missing values are imputed sequentially in each imputation. When you specify an FCS statement, each imputation is carried out in two phases: the preliminary filled-in phase, followed by the imputation phase. The variables that have missing values are imputed sequentially for a number of burn-in iterations before the imputation.

Under the MNAR assumption, the following steps are used to impute missing values for each imputed variable in each imputation (when you specify a MONOTONE statement) or in each iteration (when you specify an FCS statement):

1. For each imputed variable, a conditional model, such as a regression model for continuous variables, is fitted using either all applicable observations or a specified subset of observations.
2. A new model is simulated from the posterior predictive distribution of the fitted model.
3. Missing values of the variable are imputed based on the new model, and the imputed values for a specified subset of observations can be adjusted using specified shift and scale parameters.

The next two sections provide details for specifying subsets of observations for imputation models and for adjusting imputed values.

Specifying Sets of Observations for Imputation in Pattern-Mixture Models

By default, all available observations are used to derive the imputation model. By using the MODEL option in the MNAR statement, you can specify the set of observations that are used to derive the model. You specify a classification variable (*obs-variable*) by using the option `MODELOBS= (obs-variable= 'level1' <'level2' ... >)`. The MI procedure uses the group of observations for which *obs-variable* equals one of the specified classification levels.

When you use the MNAR statement together with a MONOTONE statement, you can also use the `MODELOBS=CCMV` and `MODELOBS=NCMV` options to specify the set of observations for deriving the imputation model. For a monotone missing pattern data set that contains the variables Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_p (in that order), there are at most p groups of observations such that the same number of variables is observed for observations in each group. The complete-case missing values (CCMV) method (Little 1993; Molenberghs and Kenward 2007, p. 35) uses the group of observations for which all variables are observed (complete cases) to derive the imputation model. The neighboring-case missing values (NCMV) method (Molenberghs and Kenward 2007, pp. 35–36) uses only the neighboring group of observations (that is, for Y_j , the group of observations with Y_j observed and Y_{j+1} missing).

In PROC MI, the option `MODELOBS=CCMV(K=k)` uses the k groups of observations together with as many observed variables as possible to derive the imputation model. For instance, specifying `K=1` (which is the default) uses observations from the group that has all variables observed (complete cases). Specifying `K=2` uses observations from the two groups that have the most variables observed (the group of observations that has all variables observed and the group of observations that has Y_{p-1} observed but Y_p missing).

For an imputed variable Y_j , the option `MODELOBS=NCMV(K=k)` uses the k closest groups of observations that have observed Y_j but have as few observed variables as possible to derive the imputation model. For instance, specifying `K=1` (which is the default) uses the group of observations that has Y_j observed but Y_{j+1} missing (neighboring cases). Specifying `K=2` uses observations from the two closest groups that have Y_j observed (the group of observations that has Y_j observed but Y_{j+1} missing, and the group of observations that has Y_{j+1} observed and Y_{j+2} missing).

When you use the MNAR statement together with an FCS statement, the MODEL option applies only after the preliminary filled-in phase in each of the imputations.

For an illustration of the MODEL option, see [Example 61.15](#).

Adjusting Imputed Values in Pattern-Mixture Models

It is straightforward to specify pattern-mixture models under the MNAR assumption. When you impute continuous variables by using the regression and predictive mean matching methods, you can adjust the imputed values directly (Carpenter and Kenward 2013, pp. 237–239; van Buuren 2012, pp. 88–89). When you impute classification variables by using the logistic regression method, you can adjust the imputed classification levels by modifying the log odds ratios for the classification levels (Carpenter and Kenward 2013, pp. 240–241; van Buuren 2012, pp. 88–89). By modifying the log odds ratios, you modify the predicted probabilities for the classification levels.

For each imputed variable, you can use the ADJUST option to do the following:

- specify a subset of observations for which imputed values are adjusted. Otherwise, all imputed values are adjusted.
- adjust imputed continuous variable values by using the SHIFT=, SCALE=, and SIGMA= options. These options add a constant, multiply by a constant factor, and add a simulated value to the imputed values, respectively.
- adjust imputed classification variable levels by adjusting predicted probabilities for the classification levels by using the SHIFT= and SIGMA= options. These options add a constant and add a simulated constant value, respectively, to the log odds ratios for the classification levels.

In addition, you can provide the shift and scale parameters for each imputation by using a PARMS= data set.

When you use the MNAR statement together with a MONOTONE statement, the variables are imputed sequentially. For each imputed variable, the values can be adjusted using the ADJUST option, and these adjusted values are used to impute values for subsequent variables.

When you use the MNAR statement together with an FCS statement, there are two phases in each imputation: the preliminary filled-in phase, followed by the imputation phase. For each imputed variable, the values can be adjusted using the ADJUST option in the imputation phase in each of the imputations. These adjusted values are used to impute values for other variables in the imputation phase.

For illustrations of adjusting imputed continuous values, adjusting log odds ratio for imputed classification levels, and adjusting imputed continuous values by using parameters that are stored in an input data set, see [Example 61.16](#), [Example 61.17](#), and [Example 61.18](#), respectively.

Specifying the Imputed Values to Be Adjusted

By default, all available imputed values are adjusted. You can specify a subset of imputed values to be adjusted by using the ADJUSTOBS= suboption in the ADJUST option.

You can specify a classification variable to identify the subset of imputed values to be adjusted by using the ADJUSTOBS= (*obs-variable*= 'level1' < 'level2' ... >) option. This subset consists of the imputed values in the set of observations for which *obs-variable* equals one of the specified levels.

Adjusting Imputed Continuous Variables

For an imputed continuous variable, the SCALE= c option specifies the scale parameter, $c > 0$, for imputed values; the SHIFT= δ option specifies the shift parameter, δ , for imputed values; and the SIGMA= σ option specifies the sigma parameter, $\sigma > 0$, for imputed values.

When the sigma parameter is not specified, the adjusted value for each imputed value y is given by

$$y^* = c y + \delta$$

where c is the scale parameter and δ is the shift parameter.

When you specify a sigma parameter σ , a simulated shift parameter is generated from the normal distribution that has mean δ and standard deviation σ in each imputation

$$\delta^* \sim N(\delta, \sigma^2)$$

The adjusted value is then given by

$$y^* = c y + \delta^*$$

Adjusting Imputed Classification Variables

For an imputed classification variable, you can specify adjustment parameters for the response level. The `SHIFT= δ` option specifies the shift parameter δ , the `SIGMA= σ` option specifies the sigma parameter $\sigma > 0$, and the `EVENT='level'` option identifies the response level.

When the sigma parameter is not specified, the shift parameter δ is used in all imputations. When you specify a sigma parameter σ , a simulated shift parameter is generated from the normal distribution that has mean δ and standard deviation σ for each imputation

$$\delta^* \sim N(\delta, \sigma^2)$$

The next three sections provide details for adjusting imputed binary, ordinal, and nominal response variables.

Adjusting Imputed Binary Response Variables

For an imputed binary classification variable Y , the shift parameter δ is applied to the logit function values for the corresponding response level.

For instance, if Y has binary responses 1 and 2, a simulated logit model

$$\text{logit}(\text{pr}(Y = 1 \mid \mathbf{x})) = \alpha + \mathbf{x}'\boldsymbol{\beta}$$

is used to impute the missing response values. For a detailed description of this simulated logit model, see the section “[Binary Response Logistic Regression](#)” on page 5077.

For an observation that has missing Y and covariates \mathbf{x}_0 , the predicted probabilities that $Y=1$ and $Y=2$ are then given by

$$\begin{aligned} \text{pr}(Y = 1) &= \frac{e^{\alpha + \mathbf{x}_0'\boldsymbol{\beta}}}{e^{\alpha + \mathbf{x}_0'\boldsymbol{\beta}} + 1} = \frac{e^{d_1}}{e^{d_1} + e^{d_2}} \\ \text{pr}(Y = 2) &= \frac{1}{e^{\alpha + \mathbf{x}_0'\boldsymbol{\beta}} + 1} = \frac{e^{d_2}}{e^{d_1} + e^{d_2}} \end{aligned}$$

where $d_1 = \alpha + \mathbf{x}_0'\boldsymbol{\beta}$ and $d_2 = 0$.

When you provide the shift parameters δ_1 for the response $Y=1$ and δ_2 for the response $Y=2$, the predicted probabilities are

$$\begin{aligned} \text{pr}(Y = 1) &= \frac{e^{d_1^*}}{e^{d_1^*} + e^{d_2^*}} \\ \text{pr}(Y = 2) &= \frac{e^{d_2^*}}{e^{d_1^*} + e^{d_2^*}} \end{aligned}$$

where $d_1^* = d_1 + \delta_1$ and $d_2^* = d_2 + \delta_2 = \delta_2$.

For example, the following statement specifies the shift parameters $\delta_1 = 0.8$ and $\delta_2 = 1.6$:

```
mnar adjust ( y(event='1') / shift=0.8)
             adjust ( y(event='2') / shift=1.6);
```

The statement

```
mнар adjust( y(event='1') / shift=0.8 sigma=0.2);
```

simulates a shift parameter δ_1 from

$$\delta \sim N(0.8, 0.2^2)$$

in each imputation. Because an adjustment is not specified for $Y=2$, the corresponding shift parameter is $\delta_2 = 0$.

Adjusting Imputed Ordinal Response Variables

For an imputed ordinal classification variable Y , the shift parameter δ is applied to the cumulative logit function values for the corresponding response level.

For instance, if Y has ordinal responses $1, 2, \dots, K$, a simulated cumulative logit model that has covariates \mathbf{x} ,

$$\text{logit}(\text{pr}(Y \leq k | \mathbf{x})) = \alpha_k + \mathbf{x}'\boldsymbol{\beta}$$

is used to impute the missing response values, where $k = 1, 2, \dots, K-1$. For a detailed description of this model, see the section “[Ordinal Response Logistic Regression](#)” on page 5078.

For an observation that has missing Y and covariates \mathbf{x}_0 , the predicted cumulative probability for $Y \leq j$, $j = 1, 2, \dots, K-1$, is then given by

$$\text{pr}(Y \leq j) = \frac{e^{\alpha_j + \mathbf{x}_0'\boldsymbol{\beta}}}{e^{\alpha_j + \mathbf{x}_0'\boldsymbol{\beta}} + 1} = \frac{e^{d_j}}{e^{d_j} + e^{d_K}}$$

where $d_j = \alpha_j + \mathbf{x}_0'\boldsymbol{\beta}$ and $d_K = 0$.

The predicted probabilities for $Y = k$ are

$$\text{pr}(Y = k) = \begin{cases} \frac{e^{d_1}}{e^{d_1} + e^{d_K}} & \text{if } k = 1 \\ \frac{e^{d_k}}{e^{d_k} + e^{d_K}} - \frac{e^{d_{(k-1)}}}{e^{d_{(k-1)}} + e^{d_K}} & \text{if } 1 < k < K \\ \frac{e^{d_K}}{e^{d_{(K-1)}} + e^{d_K}} & \text{if } k = K \end{cases}$$

For an ordinal logistic regression method that has two response levels, the section “[Adjusting Imputed Binary Response Variables](#)” on page 5104 explains how the predicted probabilities are adjusted using shift parameters.

For an ordinal logistic regression method that has more than two response levels, only one classification level can be adjusted. When you provide the shift parameter δ for the response level $Y = k$, the predicted probability for $Y = k$ is then given by

$$\text{pr}(Y = k) = \begin{cases} \frac{e^{d_1^*}}{e^{d_1^*} + e^{d_K}} & \text{if } k = 1 \\ \frac{e^{d_k^*}}{e^{d_k^*} + e^{d_K}} - \frac{e^{d_{(k-1)}}}{e^{d_{(k-1)}} + e^{d_K}} & \text{if } 1 < k < K \\ \frac{e^{d_K^*}}{e^{d_{(K-1)}} + e^{d_K^*}} & \text{if } k = K \end{cases}$$

where $d_k^* = d_k + \delta$.

The predicted probabilities for the remaining $Y \neq k$ are then adjusted proportionally.

When the shift parameter δ is less than 0, the value d_k^* can be less than d_{k-1} for $1 < k < K$. In this case, $\text{pr}(Y = k)$ is set to 0.

Adjusting Imputed Nominal Response Variables

For an imputed nominal classification variable Y , the shift parameter δ is applied to the generalized logit model function values for the corresponding response level.

For instance, if Y has nominal responses $1, 2, \dots, K$, a simulated generalized logit model

$$\log \left(\frac{\text{pr}(Y = k | \mathbf{x})}{\text{pr}(Y = K | \mathbf{x})} \right) = \alpha_k + \mathbf{x}'\boldsymbol{\beta}_k$$

is used to impute the missing response values, where $k = 1, 2, \dots, K-1$. For a detailed description of this model, see the section “[Nominal Response Logistic Regression](#)” on page 5078.

For an observation with missing Y and covariates \mathbf{x}_0 , the predicted probability for $Y = j$, $j < K$, is then given by

$$\text{pr}(Y = j) = \frac{e^{\alpha_j + \mathbf{x}_0'\boldsymbol{\beta}_j}}{\sum_{k=1}^{K-1} e^{\alpha_k + \mathbf{x}_0'\boldsymbol{\beta}_k} + 1} = \frac{e^{d_j}}{\sum_{k=1}^K e^{d_k}}$$

and

$$\text{pr}(Y = K) = \frac{1}{\sum_{k=1}^{K-1} e^{\alpha_k + \mathbf{x}_0'\boldsymbol{\beta}_k} + 1} = \frac{e^{d_K}}{\sum_{k=1}^K e^{d_k}}$$

where $d_k = \alpha_k + \mathbf{x}'\boldsymbol{\beta}_k$ for $k < K$ and $d_K = 0$.

When you use the shift parameters δ_k for $Y = k$, $k = 1, 2, \dots, K$, the predicted probabilities are

$$\text{pr}(Y = j) = \frac{e^{d_j^*}}{\sum_{k=1}^K e^{d_k^*}}$$

where $d_k^* = d_k + \delta_k$.

Summary of Issues in Multiple Imputation

This section summarizes issues that are encountered in applications of the MI procedure.

The MAR Assumption

Multiple imputation usually assumes that the data are missing at random (MAR). But the assumption cannot be verified, because the missing values are not observed. Although the MAR assumption becomes more plausible as more variables are included in the imputation model (Schafer 1997, pp. 27–28; van Buuren, Boshuizen, and Knook 1999, p. 687), it is important to examine the sensitivity of inferences to departures from the MAR assumption.

Number of Imputations

Based on the theory of multiple imputation, only a small number of imputations are needed for a data set with little missing information (Rubin 1987, p. 114). The number of imputations can be informally verified by replicating sets of m imputations and checking whether the estimates are stable (Horton and Lipsitz 2001, p. 246).

Imputation Model

Generally you should include as many variables as you can in the imputation model (Rubin 1996). At the same time, however, it is important to keep the number of variables in control, as discussed by Barnard and Meng (1999, pp. 19–20). For the imputation of a particular variable, the model should include variables in the complete-data model, variables that are correlated with the imputed variable, and variables that are associated with the missingness of the imputed variable (Schafer 1997, p. 143; van Buuren, Boshuizen, and Knook 1999, p. 687).

Multivariate Normality Assumption

Although the regression and MCMC methods assume multivariate normality, inferences based on multiple imputation can be robust to departures from the multivariate normality if the amount of missing information is not large (Schafer 1997, pp. 147–148).

You can use variable transformations to make the normality assumption more tenable. Variables are transformed before the imputation process and then back-transformed to create imputed values.

Monotone Regression Method

With the multivariate normality assumption, either the regression method or the predictive mean matching method can be used to impute continuous variables in data sets with monotone missing patterns.

The predictive mean matching method ensures that imputed values are plausible and might be more appropriate than the regression method if the normality assumption is violated (Horton and Lipsitz 2001, p. 246).

Monotone Propensity Score Method

The propensity score method can also be used to impute continuous variables in data sets with monotone missing patterns.

The propensity score method does not use correlations among variables and is not appropriate for analyses involving relationship among variables, such as a regression analysis (Schafer 1999, p. 11). It can also produce badly biased estimates of regression coefficients when data on predictor variables are missing (Allison 2000).

MCMC Monotone-Data Imputation

The MCMC method is used to impute continuous variables in data sets with arbitrary missing patterns, assuming a multivariate normal distribution for the data. It can also be used to impute just enough missing values to make the imputed data sets have a monotone missing pattern. Then, a more flexible monotone imputation method can be used for the remaining missing values.

Checking Convergence in MCMC

In an MCMC method, parameters are drawn after the MCMC is run long enough to converge to its stationary distribution. In practice, however, it is not simple to verify the convergence of the process, especially for a large number of parameters.

You can check for convergence by examining the observed-data likelihood ratio statistic and worst linear function of the parameters in each iteration. You can also check for convergence by examining a plot of autocorrelation function, as well as a trace plot of parameters (Schafer 1997, p. 120).

EM Estimates

The EM algorithm can be used to compute the MLE of the mean vector and covariance matrix of the data with missing values, assuming a multivariate normal distribution for the data. However, the covariance matrix associated with the estimate of the mean vector cannot be derived from the EM algorithm.

In the MI procedure, you can use the EM algorithm to compute the posterior mode, which provides a good starting value for the MCMC method (Schafer 1997, p. 169).

Sensitivity Analysis

Multiple imputation inference often assumes that the data are missing at random (MAR). But the MAR assumption cannot be verified, because the missing values are not observed. For a study that assumes MAR, the sensitivity of inferences to departures from the MAR assumption should be examined.

In the MI procedure, you can use the MNAR statement to impute missing values for scenarios under the MNAR assumption. You can then generate inferences and examine the results. If the results under MNAR differ from the results under MAR, then the conclusion under MAR is in question.

ODS Table Names

PROC MI assigns a name to each table it creates. You must use these names to reference tables when using the Output Delivery System (ODS). These names are listed in [Table 61.8](#). For more information about ODS, see Chapter 20, “Using the Output Delivery System.”

Table 61.8 ODS Tables Produced by PROC MI

| ODS Table Name | Description | Statement | Option |
|-------------------|--|-----------|----------------------|
| Corr | Pairwise correlations | | SIMPLE |
| EMEstimates | EM (MLE) estimates | EM | |
| EMInitEstimates | EM initial estimates | EM | |
| EMIterHistory | EM (MLE) iteration history | EM | ITPRINT |
| EMPostEstimates | EM (posterior mode) estimates | MCMC | INITIAL=EM |
| EMPostIterHistory | EM (posterior mode) iteration history | MCMC | INITIAL=EM (ITPRINT) |
| EMWLF | Worst linear function | MCMC | WLF |
| FCSDiscrim | Discriminant model group means | FCS | DISCRIM (/DETAILS) |
| FCSLogistic | Logistic model | FCS | LOGISTIC (/DETAILS) |
| FCSModel | FCS models | FCS | |
| FCSReg | Regression model | FCS | REG (/DETAILS) |
| FCSRegPMM | Predicted mean matching model | FCS | REGPMM (/DETAILS) |
| MCMCInitEstimates | MCMC initial estimates | MCMC | DISPLAYINIT |
| MissPattern | Missing data patterns | | |
| MNARModel | Observations that are used for imputation model under MNAR | MNAR | MODEL |

Table 61.8 *continued*

| ODS Table Name | Description | Statement | Option |
|--------------------|--|-----------|-----------------------|
| MNARAdjust | Adjustment parameters and imputed values to be adjusted under MNAR | MNAR | ADJUST |
| ModelInfo | Model information | | |
| MonoDiscrim | Discriminant model group means | MONOTONE | DISCRIM (/DETAILS) |
| MonoLogistic | Logistic model | MONOTONE | LOGISTIC (/DETAILS) |
| MonoModel | Monotone models | MONOTONE | |
| MonoPropensity | Propensity score model logistic function | MONOTONE | PROPENSITY (/DETAILS) |
| MonoReg | Regression model | MONOTONE | REG (/DETAILS) |
| MonoRegPMM | Predicted mean matching model | MONOTONE | REGPMM (/DETAILS) |
| ParameterEstimates | Parameter estimates | | |
| Transform | Variable transformations | TRANSFORM | |
| Univariate | Univariate statistics | | SIMPLE |
| VarianceInfo | Between, within, and total variances | | |

ODS Graphics

Statistical procedures use ODS Graphics to create graphs as part of their output. ODS Graphics is described in detail in Chapter 21, “[Statistical Graphics Using ODS](#).”

Before you create graphs, ODS Graphics must be enabled (for example, by specifying the ODS GRAPHICS ON statement). For more information about enabling and disabling ODS Graphics, see the section “[Enabling and Disabling ODS Graphics](#)” on page 606 in Chapter 21, “[Statistical Graphics Using ODS](#).”

The overall appearance of graphs is controlled by ODS styles. Styles and other aspects of using ODS Graphics are discussed in the section “[A Primer on ODS Statistical Graphics](#)” on page 605 in Chapter 21, “[Statistical Graphics Using ODS](#).”

PROC MI assigns a name to each graph it creates using ODS. You can use these names to reference the graphs when using ODS. To request these graphs, ODS Graphics must be enabled and you must specify the options indicated in [Table 61.9](#).

Table 61.9 Graphs Produced by PROC MI

| ODS Graph Name | Description | Statement | Option |
|----------------|-------------|-----------|--------------|
| ACFPlot | ACF plot | MCMC | PLOTS=ACF |
| TracePlot | Trace plot | MCMC | PLOTS= TRACE |
| | | FCS | PLOTS= TRACE |

Examples: MI Procedure

The Fish data described in the STEPDISC procedure are measurements of 159 fish of seven species caught in Finland's Lake Laengelmaevesi. For each fish, the length, height, and width are measured. Three different length measurements are recorded: from the nose of the fish to the beginning of its tail (Length1), from the nose to the notch of its tail (Length2), and from the nose to the end of its tail (Length3). See Chapter 93, "The STEPDISC Procedure," for more information.

The Fish1 data set is constructed from the Fish data set and contains only one species of the fish and the three length measurements. Some values have been set to missing, and the resulting data set has a monotone missing pattern in the variables Length1, Length2, and Length3. The Fish1 data set is used in [Example 61.2](#) with the propensity score method and in [Example 61.3](#) with the regression method.

The Fish2 data set is also constructed from the Fish data set and contains two species of fish. Some values have been set to missing, and the resulting data set has a monotone missing pattern in the variables Length, Width, and Species. The Fish2 data set is used in [Example 61.4](#) with the logistic regression method and in [Example 61.5](#) with the discriminant function method. Note that some values of the variable Species have also been altered in the data set.

The Fish3 data set is similar to the data set Fish2 except some additional values have been set to missing and the resulting data set has an arbitrary missing pattern. The Fish3 data set is used in [Example 61.7](#) and in [Example 61.8](#).

The Fitness1 data set created in the section "Getting Started: MI Procedure" on page 5037 is used in other examples.

The following statements create the Fish1 data set:

```
*-----Fish1 Data-----*
| The data set contains one species of the fish (Bream) and      |
| three measurements: Length1, Length2, Length3.                |
| Some values have been set to missing, and the resulting data set |
| has a monotone missing pattern in the variables                |
| Length1, Length2, and Length3.                                |
*-----*
data Fish1;
  title 'Fish Measurement Data';
  input Length1 Length2 Length3 @@;
  datalines;
23.2 25.4 30.0    24.0 26.3 31.2    23.9 26.5 31.1
26.3 29.0 33.5    26.5 29.0    .    26.8 29.7 34.7
26.8    .    .    27.6 30.0 35.0    27.6 30.0 35.1
28.5 30.7 36.2    28.4 31.0 36.2    28.7    .    .
29.1 31.5    .    29.5 32.0 37.3    29.4 32.0 37.2
29.4 32.0 37.2    30.4 33.0 38.3    30.4 33.0 38.5
30.9 33.5 38.6    31.0 33.5 38.7    31.3 34.0 39.5
31.4 34.0 39.2    31.5 34.5    .    31.8 35.0 40.6
31.9 35.0 40.5    31.8 35.0 40.9    32.0 35.0 40.6
32.7 36.0 41.5    32.8 36.0 41.6    33.5 37.0 42.6
35.0 38.5 44.1    35.0 38.5 44.0    36.2 39.5 45.3
37.4 41.0 45.9    38.0 41.0 46.5
;
```

The Fish2 data set contains two of the seven species in the Fish data set. For each of the two species (Bream and Pike), the length from the nose of the fish to the end of its tail and the width of each fish are measured.

The following statements create the Fish2 data set:

```
*-----Fish2 Data-----*
| The data set contains two species of the fish (Parkki and Perch) |
| and two measurements: Length and Width.                         |
| Some values have been set to missing, and the resulting data set |
| has a monotone missing pattern in the variables                 |
| Length, Width, and Species.                                     |
*-----*
data Fish2;
  title 'Fish Measurement Data';
  input Species $ Length Width @@;
  datalines;
Parkki 16.5 2.3265      Parkki 17.4 2.3142      .      19.8      .
Parkki 21.3 2.9181      Parkki 22.4 3.2928      .      23.2 3.2944
Parkki 23.2 3.4104      Parkki 24.1 3.1571      .      25.8 3.6636
Parkki 28.0 4.1440      Parkki 29.0 4.2340      Perch  8.8 1.4080
.      14.7 1.9992      Perch  16.0 2.4320      Perch  17.2 2.6316
Perch  18.5 2.9415      Perch  19.2 3.3216      .      19.4      .
Perch  20.2 3.0502      Perch  20.8 3.0368      Perch  21.0 2.7720
Perch  22.5 3.5550      Perch  22.5 3.3075      .      22.5      .
Perch  22.8 3.5340      .      23.5      .      Perch  23.5 3.5250
Perch  23.5 3.5250      Perch  23.5 3.5250      Perch  23.5 3.9950
.      24.0      .      Perch  24.0 3.6240      Perch  24.2 3.6300
Perch  24.5 3.6260      Perch  25.0 3.7250      .      25.5 3.7230
Perch  25.5 3.8250      Perch  26.2 4.1658      Perch  26.5 3.6835
.      27.0 4.2390      Perch  28.0 4.1440      Perch  28.7 5.1373
.      28.9 4.3350      .      28.9      .      28.9 4.5662
Perch  29.4 4.2042      Perch  30.1 4.6354      Perch  31.6 4.7716
Perch  34.0 6.0180      .      36.5 6.3875      .      37.3 7.7957
.      39.0      .      .      38.3      .      Perch  39.4 6.2646
Perch  39.3 6.3666      Perch  41.4 7.4934      Perch  41.4 6.0030
Perch  41.3 7.3514      .      42.3      .      Perch  42.5 7.2250
Perch  42.4 7.4624      Perch  42.5 6.6300      Perch  44.6 6.8684
Perch  45.2 7.2772      Perch  45.5 7.4165      Perch  46.0 8.1420
Perch  46.6 7.5958
;

```

The following statements create the Fish3 data set:

```
*-----Fish3 Data-----*
| The data set contains three species of the fish                 |
| (Parkki, Perch, and Roach) and two measurements: Length and Width. |
| Some values have been set to missing, and the resulting data set |
| has an arbitrary missing pattern in the variables                 |
| Length, Width, and Species.                                     |
*-----*
data Fish3;
  title 'Fish Measurement Data';
  input Species $ Length Width @@;
  datalines;

```

```

Roach 16.2 2.2680      Roach 20.3 2.8217      Roach 21.2 .
Roach . 3.1746        Roach 22.2 3.5742      Roach 22.8 3.3516
Roach 23.1 3.3957     . 23.7 .      Roach 24.7 3.7544
Roach 24.3 3.5478     Roach 25.3 .      Roach 25.0 3.3250
Roach 25.0 3.8000     Roach 27.2 3.8352      Roach 26.7 3.6312
Roach 26.8 4.1272     Roach 27.9 3.9060      Roach 29.2 4.4968
Roach 30.6 4.7736     Roach 35.0 5.3550      Parkki 16.5 2.3265
Parkki 17.4 .         Parkki 19.8 2.6730      Parkki 21.3 2.9181
Parkki 22.4 3.2928    Parkki 23.2 3.2944      Parkki 23.2 3.4104
Parkki 24.1 3.1571    . . 3.6636      Parkki 28.0 4.1440
Parkki 29.0 4.2340    Perch 8.8 1.4080     . 14.7 1.9992
Perch 16.0 2.4320     Perch 17.2 2.6316      Perch 18.5 2.9415
Perch 19.2 3.3216     . 19.4 3.1234      Perch 20.2 .
Perch 20.8 3.0368     Perch 21.0 2.7720      Perch 22.5 3.5550
Perch 22.5 3.3075     Perch 22.5 3.6675      Perch . 3.5340
Perch 23.5 3.4075     Perch 23.5 3.5250      Perch 23.5 3.5250
. 23.5 3.5250         Perch 23.5 3.9950      Perch 24.0 3.6240
Perch 24.0 3.6240     Perch 24.2 3.6300      Perch 24.5 3.6260
Perch 25.0 3.7250     Perch . 3.7230        Perch 25.5 3.8250
Perch . 4.1658        Perch 26.5 3.6835     . 27.0 4.2390
Perch . 4.1440        Perch 28.7 5.1373     . 28.9 4.3350
Perch 28.9 4.3350     Perch 28.9 4.5662      Perch 29.4 4.2042
Perch 30.1 4.6354     Perch 31.6 4.7716      Perch 34.0 6.0180
Perch 36.5 6.3875     Perch 37.3 7.7957      Perch 39.0 .
Perch 38.3 6.7408     Perch . 6.2646        . 39.3 .
Perch 41.4 7.4934     Perch 41.4 6.0030      Perch 41.3 7.3514
Perch 42.3 7.1064     Perch 42.5 7.2250      Perch 42.4 7.4624
Perch 42.5 6.6300     Perch 44.6 6.8684      Perch 45.2 7.2772
Perch 45.5 7.4165     Perch 46.0 8.1420     . 46.6 7.5958
;

```

Example 61.1: EM Algorithm for MLE

This example uses the EM algorithm to compute the maximum likelihood estimates for parameters of multivariate normally distributed data with missing values. The following statements invoke the MI procedure and request the EM algorithm to compute the MLE for (μ, Σ) of a multivariate normal distribution from the input data set `Fitness1`:

```

proc mi data=Fitness1 seed=1518971 simple nimpute=0;
  em itprint outem=outem;
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
run;

```

Note that when you specify the `NIMPUTE=0` option, the missing values are not imputed.

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.1.1](#) describes the method and options used in the procedure if a positive number is specified in the `NIMPUTE=` option.

Output 61.1.1 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|-------------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FITNESS1 |
| Method | MCMC |
| Multiple Imputation Chain | Single Chain |
| Initial Estimates for MCMC | EM Posterior Mode |
| Start | Starting Value |
| Prior | Jeffreys |
| Number of Imputations | 0 |
| Number of Burn-in Iterations | 200 |
| Number of Iterations | 100 |
| Seed for random number generator | 1518971 |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.1.2](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding frequencies and percentages. Here, a value of “X” means that the variable is observed in the corresponding group and a value of ‘.’ means that the variable is missing. The table also displays group-specific variable means.

Output 61.1.2 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
|-----------------------|--------|----------|-----------|------|---------|
| Group | Oxygen | Run Time | Run Pulse | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | 21 | 67.74 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 4 | 12.90 |
| 3 | X | . | . | 3 | 9.68 |
| 4 | . | X | X | 1 | 3.23 |
| 5 | . | X | . | 2 | 6.45 |

| Missing Data Patterns | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|-----------|------------|
| -----Group Means----- | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse |
| 1 | 46.353810 | 10.809524 | 171.666667 |
| 2 | 47.109500 | 10.137500 | . |
| 3 | 52.461667 | . | . |
| 4 | . | 11.950000 | 176.000000 |
| 5 | . | 9.885000 | . |

With the SIMPLE option, the procedure displays simple descriptive univariate statistics for available cases in the “Univariate Statistics” table in [Output 61.1.3](#) and correlations from pairwise available cases in the “Pairwise Correlations” table in [Output 61.1.4](#).

Output 61.1.3 Univariate Statistics

| Univariate Statistics | | | | | |
|-----------------------|----|-----------|----------|-----------|-----------|
| Variable | N | Mean | Std Dev | Minimum | Maximum |
| Oxygen | 28 | 47.11618 | 5.41305 | 37.38800 | 60.05500 |
| RunTime | 28 | 10.68821 | 1.37988 | 8.63000 | 14.03000 |
| RunPulse | 22 | 171.86364 | 10.14324 | 148.00000 | 186.00000 |

| Univariate Statistics | | | |
|-----------------------|-------|---------|--|
| ---Missing Values--- | | | |
| Variable | Count | Percent | |
| Oxygen | 3 | 9.68 | |
| RunTime | 3 | 9.68 | |
| RunPulse | 9 | 29.03 | |

Output 61.1.4 Pairwise Correlations

| Pairwise Correlations | | | | |
|-----------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--|
| | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse | |
| Oxygen | 1.000000000 | -0.849118562 | -0.343961742 | |
| RunTime | -0.849118562 | 1.000000000 | 0.247258191 | |
| RunPulse | -0.343961742 | 0.247258191 | 1.000000000 | |

When you use the EM statement, the MI procedure displays the initial parameter estimates for the EM algorithm in the “Initial Parameter Estimates for EM” table in [Output 61.1.5](#).

Output 61.1.5 Initial Parameter Estimates for EM

| Initial Parameter Estimates for EM | | | | |
|------------------------------------|----------|-----------|-----------|------------|
| _TYPE_ | _NAME_ | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse |
| MEAN | | 47.116179 | 10.688214 | 171.863636 |
| COV | Oxygen | 29.301078 | 0 | 0 |
| COV | RunTime | 0 | 1.904067 | 0 |
| COV | RunPulse | 0 | 0 | 102.885281 |

When you use the ITPRINT option in the EM statement, the “EM (MLE) Iteration History” table in [Output 61.1.6](#) displays the iteration history for the EM algorithm.

Output 61.1.6 EM (MLE) Iteration History

| EM (MLE) Iteration History | | | | |
|----------------------------|-----------------|---------------|----------------|-----------------|
| <u>_Iteration_</u> | <u>-2 Log L</u> | <u>Oxygen</u> | <u>RunTime</u> | <u>RunPulse</u> |
| 0 | 289.544782 | 47.116179 | 10.688214 | 171.863636 |
| 1 | 263.549489 | 47.116179 | 10.688214 | 171.863636 |
| 2 | 255.851312 | 47.139089 | 10.603506 | 171.538203 |
| 3 | 254.616428 | 47.122353 | 10.571685 | 171.426790 |
| 4 | 254.494971 | 47.111080 | 10.560585 | 171.398296 |
| 5 | 254.483973 | 47.106523 | 10.556768 | 171.389208 |
| 6 | 254.482920 | 47.104899 | 10.555485 | 171.385257 |
| 7 | 254.482813 | 47.104348 | 10.555062 | 171.383345 |
| 8 | 254.482801 | 47.104165 | 10.554923 | 171.382424 |
| 9 | 254.482800 | 47.104105 | 10.554878 | 171.381992 |
| 10 | 254.482800 | 47.104086 | 10.554864 | 171.381796 |
| 11 | 254.482800 | 47.104079 | 10.554859 | 171.381708 |
| 12 | 254.482800 | 47.104077 | 10.554858 | 171.381669 |

The “EM (MLE) Parameter Estimates” table in [Output 61.1.7](#) displays the maximum likelihood estimates for μ and Σ of a multivariate normal distribution from the data set Fitness1.

Output 61.1.7 EM (MLE) Parameter Estimates

| EM (MLE) Parameter Estimates | | | | |
|------------------------------|---------------|---------------|----------------|-----------------|
| <u>_TYPE_</u> | <u>_NAME_</u> | <u>Oxygen</u> | <u>RunTime</u> | <u>RunPulse</u> |
| MEAN | | 47.104077 | 10.554858 | 171.381669 |
| COV | Oxygen | 27.797931 | -6.457975 | -18.031298 |
| COV | RunTime | -6.457975 | 2.015514 | 3.516287 |
| COV | RunPulse | -18.031298 | 3.516287 | 97.766857 |

You can also output the EM (MLE) parameter estimates to an output data set with the OUTEM= option. The following statements list the observations in the output data set Outem:

```
proc print data=outem;
  title 'EM Estimates';
run;
```

The output data set Outem in [Output 61.1.8](#) is a TYPE=COV data set. The observation with _TYPE_=‘MEAN’ contains the MLE for the parameter μ , and the observations with _TYPE_=‘COV’ contain the MLE for the parameter Σ of a multivariate normal distribution from the data set Fitness1.

Output 61.1.8 EM Estimates

| EM Estimates | | | | | |
|--------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|----------------|-----------------|
| Obs | <u>_TYPE_</u> | <u>_NAME_</u> | <u>Oxygen</u> | <u>RunTime</u> | <u>RunPulse</u> |
| 1 | MEAN | | 47.1041 | 10.5549 | 171.382 |
| 2 | COV | Oxygen | 27.7979 | -6.4580 | -18.031 |
| 3 | COV | RunTime | -6.4580 | 2.0155 | 3.516 |
| 4 | COV | RunPulse | -18.0313 | 3.5163 | 97.767 |

Example 61.2: Monotone Propensity Score Method

This example uses the propensity score method to impute missing values for variables in a data set with a monotone missing pattern. The following statements invoke the MI procedure and request the propensity score method. The resulting data set is named Outex2.

```
proc mi data=Fish1 seed=899603 out=outex2;  
  monotone propensity;  
  var Length1 Length2 Length3;  
run;
```

Note that the VAR statement is required and the data set must have a monotone missing pattern with variables as ordered in the VAR statement.

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.2.1](#) describes the method and options used in the multiple imputation process. By default, five imputations are created for the missing data.

Output 61.2.1 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FISH1 |
| Method | Monotone |
| Number of Imputations | 5 |
| Seed for random number generator | 899603 |

When monotone methods are used in the imputation, MONOTONE is displayed as the method. The “Monotone Model Specification” table in [Output 61.2.2](#) displays the detailed model specification. By default, the observations are sorted into five groups based on their propensity scores.

Output 61.2.2 Monotone Model Specification

| Monotone Model Specification | |
|------------------------------|-------------------|
| Method | Imputed Variables |
| Propensity(Groups= 5) | Length2 Length3 |

Without covariates specified for imputed variables Length2 and Length3, the variable Length1 is used as the covariate for Length2, and the variables Length1 and Length2 are used as covariates for Length3.

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.2.3](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding frequencies and percentages. Here, values of “X” and “.” indicate that the variable is observed or missing, respectively, in the corresponding group. The table confirms a monotone missing pattern for these three variables.

Output 61.2.3 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
|-----------------------|---------|---------|---------|------|---------|
| Group | Length1 | Length2 | Length3 | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | 30 | 85.71 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 3 | 8.57 |
| 3 | X | . | . | 2 | 5.71 |

| Missing Data Patterns | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------|-----------|
| Group | -----Group Means----- | | |
| | Length1 | Length2 | Length3 |
| 1 | 30.603333 | 33.436667 | 38.720000 |
| 2 | 29.033333 | 31.666667 | . |
| 3 | 27.750000 | . | . |

For the imputation process, first, missing values of Length2 in group 3 are imputed using observed values of Length1. Then the missing values of Length3 in group 2 are imputed using observed values of Length1 and Length2. And finally, the missing values of Length3 in group 3 are imputed using observed values of Length1 and imputed values of Length2.

After the completion of m imputations, the “Variance Information” table in [Output 61.2.4](#) displays the between-imputation variance, within-imputation variance, and total variance for combining complete-data inferences. It also displays the degrees of freedom for the total variance. The relative increase in variance due to missingness, the fraction of missing information, and the relative efficiency for each variable are also displayed. A detailed description of these statistics is provided in the section “[Combining Inferences from Multiply Imputed Data Sets](#)” on page 5095.

Output 61.2.4 Variance Information

| Variance Information | | | | |
|----------------------|--------------------|----------|----------|--------|
| Variable | -----Variance----- | | | DF |
| | Between | Within | Total | |
| Length2 | 0.001500 | 0.465422 | 0.467223 | 32.034 |
| Length3 | 0.049725 | 0.547434 | 0.607104 | 27.103 |

| Variance Information | | | |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------|---------------------|
| Variable | Relative Increase in Variance | Fraction Missing Information | Relative Efficiency |
| Length2 | 0.003869 | 0.003861 | 0.999228 |
| Length3 | 0.108999 | 0.102610 | 0.979891 |

The “Parameter Estimates” table in [Output 61.2.5](#) displays the estimated mean and standard error of the mean for each variable. The inferences are based on the t distributions. For each variable, the table also displays a 95% mean confidence interval and a t statistic with the associated p -value for the hypothesis that the population mean is equal to the value specified in the MU0= option, which is 0 by default.

Output 61.2.5 Parameter Estimates

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------------------|----------|--------|
| Variable | Mean | Std Error | 95% Confidence Limits | | DF |
| Length2 | 33.006857 | 0.683537 | 31.61460 | 34.39912 | 32.034 |
| Length3 | 38.361714 | 0.779169 | 36.76328 | 39.96015 | 27.103 |

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|----------|---------|
| Variable | Minimum | Maximum | t for H0: | | |
| | | | Mu0 | Mean=Mu0 | Pr > t |
| Length2 | 32.957143 | 33.060000 | 0 | 48.29 | <.0001 |
| Length3 | 38.080000 | 38.545714 | 0 | 49.23 | <.0001 |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex2, as shown in [Output 61.2.6](#). The missing values are imputed from observed values with similar propensity scores.

```
proc print data=outex2(obs=10);
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.2.6 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|---------|---------|---------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Length1 | Length2 | Length3 |
| 1 | 1 | 23.2 | 25.4 | 30.0 |
| 2 | 1 | 24.0 | 26.3 | 31.2 |
| 3 | 1 | 23.9 | 26.5 | 31.1 |
| 4 | 1 | 26.3 | 29.0 | 33.5 |
| 5 | 1 | 26.5 | 29.0 | 38.6 |
| 6 | 1 | 26.8 | 29.7 | 34.7 |
| 7 | 1 | 26.8 | 29.0 | 35.0 |
| 8 | 1 | 27.6 | 30.0 | 35.0 |
| 9 | 1 | 27.6 | 30.0 | 35.1 |
| 10 | 1 | 28.5 | 30.7 | 36.2 |

Example 61.3: Monotone Regression Method

This example uses the regression method to impute missing values for all variables in a data set with a monotone missing pattern. The following statements invoke the MI procedure and request the regression method for the variable Length2 and the predictive mean matching method for variable Length3. The resulting data set is named Outex3.

```
proc mi data=Fish1 round=.1 mu0= 0 35 45
    seed=13951639 out=outex3;
    monotone reg(Length2/ details)
        regpmm(Length3= Length1 Length2 Length1*Length2/ details);
    var Length1 Length2 Length3;
run;
```

The ROUND= option is used to round the imputed values to the same precision as observed values. The values specified with the ROUND= option are matched with the variables Length1, Length2, and Length3 in the order listed in the VAR statement. The MU0= option requests t tests for the hypotheses that the population means corresponding to the variables in the VAR statement are Length2=35 and Length3=45.

The “Missing Data Patterns” table lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding frequencies and percentages. It is identical to the table in [Output 61.2.3](#) in [Example 61.2](#).

The “Monotone Model Specification” table in [Output 61.3.1](#) displays the model specification.

Output 61.3.1 Monotone Model Specification

| The MI Procedure | |
|------------------------------|-------------------|
| Monotone Model Specification | |
| Method | Imputed Variables |
| Regression | Length2 |
| Regression-PMM(K= 5) | Length3 |

When you use the DETAILS option, the parameters estimated from the observed data and the parameters used in each imputation are displayed in [Output 61.3.2](#) and [Output 61.3.3](#).

Output 61.3.2 Regression Model

| Regression Models for Monotone Method | | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-----------|----------|----------------------|-----------|-----------|
| Imputed Variable | Effect | Obs-Data | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| Length2 | Intercept | -0.04249 | -0.049184 | -0.055470 | -0.051346 |
| Length2 | Length1 | 0.98587 | 1.001934 | 0.995275 | 0.992294 |
| Regression Models for Monotone Method | | | | | |
| Imputed Variable | Effect | | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 4 | 5 | |
| Length2 | Intercept | | -0.064193 | -0.030719 | |
| Length2 | Length1 | | 0.983122 | 0.995883 | |

Output 61.3.3 Regression Predicted Mean Matching Model

| Regression Models for Monotone Predicted Mean Matching Method | | | | | |
|---|-----------------|----------|----------------------|-----------|-----------|
| Imputed Variable | Effect | Obs Data | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| Length3 | Intercept | -0.01304 | 0.004134 | -0.011417 | -0.034177 |
| Length3 | Length1 | -0.01332 | 0.025320 | -0.037494 | 0.308765 |
| Length3 | Length2 | 0.98918 | 0.955510 | 1.025741 | 0.673374 |
| Length3 | Length1*Length2 | -0.02521 | -0.034964 | -0.022017 | -0.017919 |
| Regression Models for Monotone Predicted Mean Matching Method | | | | | |
| Imputed Variable | Effect | | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 4 | 5 | |
| Length3 | Intercept | | -0.010532 | 0.004685 | |
| Length3 | Length1 | | 0.156606 | -0.147118 | |
| Length3 | Length2 | | 0.828384 | 1.146440 | |
| Length3 | Length1*Length2 | | -0.029335 | -0.034671 | |

After the completion of five imputations by default, the “Variance Information” table in [Output 61.3.4](#) displays the between-imputation variance, within-imputation variance, and total variance for combining complete-data inferences. The relative increase in variance due to missingness, the fraction of missing information, and the relative efficiency for each variable are also displayed. These statistics are described in the section “Combining Inferences from Multiply Imputed Data Sets” on page 5095.

Output 61.3.4 Variance Information

| Variance Information | | | | |
|----------------------|--------------------|----------|----------|--------|
| Variable | -----Variance----- | | | DF |
| | Between | Within | Total | |
| Length2 | 0.000133 | 0.439512 | 0.439672 | 32.15 |
| Length3 | 0.000386 | 0.486913 | 0.487376 | 32.131 |

| Variance Information | | | |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------|---------------------|
| Variable | Relative Increase in Variance | Fraction Missing Information | Relative Efficiency |
| Length2 | 0.000363 | 0.000363 | 0.999927 |
| Length3 | 0.000952 | 0.000951 | 0.999810 |

The “Parameter Estimates” table in [Output 61.3.5](#) displays a 95% mean confidence interval and a t statistic with its associated p -value for each of the hypotheses requested with the MU0= option.

Output 61.3.5 Parameter Estimates

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------------------|----------|--------|
| Variable | Mean | Std Error | 95% Confidence Limits | | DF |
| Length2 | 33.104571 | 0.663078 | 31.75417 | 34.45497 | 32.15 |
| Length3 | 38.424571 | 0.698123 | 37.00277 | 39.84637 | 32.131 |

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|---------|
| Variable | Minimum | Maximum | Mu0 | t for H0: | Pr > t |
| | | | | Mean=Mu0 | |
| Length2 | 33.088571 | 33.117143 | 35.000000 | -2.86 | 0.0074 |
| Length3 | 38.397143 | 38.445714 | 45.000000 | -9.42 | <.0001 |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex3 in [Output 61.3.6](#). Note that the imputed values of Length2 are rounded to the same precision as the observed values.

```
proc print data=outex3 (obs=10);
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.3.6 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|---------|---------|---------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Length1 | Length2 | Length3 |
| 1 | 1 | 23.2 | 25.4 | 30.0 |
| 2 | 1 | 24.0 | 26.3 | 31.2 |
| 3 | 1 | 23.9 | 26.5 | 31.1 |
| 4 | 1 | 26.3 | 29.0 | 33.5 |
| 5 | 1 | 26.5 | 29.0 | 34.7 |
| 6 | 1 | 26.8 | 29.7 | 34.7 |
| 7 | 1 | 26.8 | 28.8 | 34.7 |
| 8 | 1 | 27.6 | 30.0 | 35.0 |
| 9 | 1 | 27.6 | 30.0 | 35.1 |
| 10 | 1 | 28.5 | 30.7 | 36.2 |

Example 61.4: Monotone Logistic Regression Method for CLASS Variables

This example uses logistic regression method to impute values for a binary variable in a data set with a monotone missing pattern.

In the following statements, the logistic regression method is used for the binary CLASS variable Species:

```
proc mi data=Fish2 seed=1305417 out=outex4;
  class Species;
  monotone reg( Width/ details)
    logistic( Species= Length Width Length*Width/ details);
  var Length Width Species;
run;
```

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.4.1](#) describes the method and options used in the multiple imputation process.

Output 61.4.1 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FISH2 |
| Method | Monotone |
| Number of Imputations | 5 |
| Seed for random number generator | 1305417 |

The “Monotone Model Specification” table in [Output 61.4.2](#) describes methods and imputed variables in the imputation model. The procedure uses the logistic regression method to impute the variable Species in the model. Missing values in other variables are not imputed.

Output 61.4.2 Monotone Model Specification

| Monotone Model Specification | |
|------------------------------|-------------------|
| Method | Imputed Variables |
| Regression | Width |
| Logistic Regression | Species |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.4.3](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding frequencies and percentages. The table confirms a monotone missing pattern for these variables.

Output 61.4.3 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|--------|-------|---------|------|---------|-----------------------|----------|
| Group | Length | Width | Species | Freq | Percent | -----Group Means----- | |
| | | | | | | Length | Width |
| 1 | X | X | X | 49 | 73.13 | 28.595918 | 4.482518 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 9 | 13.43 | 27.533333 | 4.444844 |
| 3 | X | . | . | 9 | 13.43 | 28.633333 | . |

When you use the DETAILS option, parameters estimated from the observed data and the parameters used in each imputation are displayed in the “Logistic Models for Monotone Method” table in [Output 61.4.4](#).

Output 61.4.4 Regression Model

| Regression Models for Monotone Method | | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-----------|----------|----------------------|----------|-----------|
| Imputed Variable | Effect | Obs-Data | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| Width | Intercept | 0.00284 | -0.029987 | 0.049363 | -0.015273 |
| Width | Length | 0.96212 | 0.981287 | 0.906104 | 0.962814 |
| Regression Models for Monotone Method | | | | | |
| Imputed Variable | Effect | | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 4 | 5 | |
| Width | Intercept | | -0.064915 | 0.059375 | |
| Width | Length | | 0.978103 | 0.952034 | |

Output 61.4.5 Logistic Regression Model

| Logistic Models for Monotone Method | | | | | |
|-------------------------------------|--------------|-----------|----------------------|-----------|------------|
| Imputed Variable | Effect | Obs-Data | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| Species | Intercept | -3.93577 | -5.016163 | -3.422209 | -4.706398 |
| Species | Length | 10.41940 | 16.262215 | 6.082966 | 9.832246 |
| Species | Width | -14.56630 | -21.856472 | -8.653119 | -15.534802 |
| Species | Length*Width | -0.48936 | -0.208880 | 0.795883 | -0.011135 |

| Logistic Models for Monotone Method | | | | | |
|-------------------------------------|--------------|--|----------------------|------------|--|
| Imputed Variable | Effect | | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 4 | 5 | |
| Species | Intercept | | -2.049090 | -4.568278 | |
| Species | Length | | 4.992717 | 11.886805 | |
| Species | Width | | -7.401465 | -15.621272 | |
| Species | Length*Width | | -0.461227 | 0.080406 | |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex4 in [Output 61.4.6](#):

```
proc print data=outex4(obs=10);
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.4.6 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|---------|--------|---------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Species | Length | Width |
| 1 | 1 | Parkki | 16.5 | 2.32650 |
| 2 | 1 | Parkki | 17.4 | 2.31420 |
| 3 | 1 | Parkki | 19.8 | 2.20482 |
| 4 | 1 | Parkki | 21.3 | 2.91810 |
| 5 | 1 | Parkki | 22.4 | 3.29280 |
| 6 | 1 | Perch | 23.2 | 3.29440 |
| 7 | 1 | Parkki | 23.2 | 3.41040 |
| 8 | 1 | Parkki | 24.1 | 3.15710 |
| 9 | 1 | Perch | 25.8 | 3.66360 |
| 10 | 1 | Parkki | 28.0 | 4.14400 |

Note that a missing value of the variable Species is not imputed if the corresponding covariates are missing and not imputed, as shown by observation 4 in the table.

Example 61.5: Monotone Discriminant Function Method for CLASS Variables

This example uses discriminant monotone methods to impute values of a CLASS variable from the observed observation values in a data set with a monotone missing pattern.

The following statements impute the continuous variables Height and Width with the regression method and the classification variable Species with the discriminant function method:

```
proc mi data=Fish2 seed=7545417 nimpute=3 out=outex5;
  class Species;
  monotone discrim( Species= Length Width/ details);
  var Length Width Species;
run;
```

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.5.1](#) describes the method and options used in the multiple imputation process.

Output 61.5.1 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FISH2 |
| Method | Monotone |
| Number of Imputations | 3 |
| Seed for random number generator | 7545417 |

The “Monotone Model Specification” table in [Output 61.5.2](#) describes methods and imputed variables in the imputation model. The procedure uses the regression method to impute the variables Height and Width, and uses the logistic regression method to impute the variable Species in the model.

Output 61.5.2 Monotone Model Specification

| Monotone Model Specification | |
|------------------------------|-------------------|
| Method | Imputed Variables |
| Regression | Width |
| Discriminant Function | Species |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.5.3](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding frequencies and percentages. The table confirms a monotone missing pattern for these variables.

Output 61.5.3 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|--------|-------|---------|------|---------|-----------------------|----------|
| Group | Length | Width | Species | Freq | Percent | -----Group Means----- | |
| | | | | | | Length | Width |
| 1 | X | X | X | 49 | 73.13 | 28.595918 | 4.482518 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 9 | 13.43 | 27.533333 | 4.444844 |
| 3 | X | . | . | 9 | 13.43 | 28.633333 | . |

When you use the DETAILS option, the parameters estimated from the observed data and the parameters used in each imputation are displayed in [Output 61.5.4](#).

Output 61.5.4 Discriminant Model

| Group Means for Monotone Discriminant Method | | | | | |
|--|----------|----------|----------------------|-----------|-----------|
| Species | Variable | Obs-Data | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| Parkki | Length | -0.62249 | -0.917467 | -0.909076 | -0.146825 |
| Parkki | Width | -0.71787 | -0.921200 | -1.036075 | -0.343058 |
| Perch | Length | 0.13937 | 0.042471 | 0.219096 | 0.079881 |
| Perch | Width | 0.14408 | 0.047041 | 0.197736 | 0.082832 |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex5 in [Output 61.5.5](#). Note that all missing values of the variables Width and Species are imputed.

```
proc print data=outex5(obs=10);
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.5.5 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|---------|--------|---------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Species | Length | Width |
| 1 | 1 | Parkki | 16.5 | 2.32650 |
| 2 | 1 | Parkki | 17.4 | 2.31420 |
| 3 | 1 | Perch | 19.8 | 3.03975 |
| 4 | 1 | Parkki | 21.3 | 2.91810 |
| 5 | 1 | Parkki | 22.4 | 3.29280 |
| 6 | 1 | Perch | 23.2 | 3.29440 |
| 7 | 1 | Parkki | 23.2 | 3.41040 |
| 8 | 1 | Parkki | 24.1 | 3.15710 |
| 9 | 1 | Perch | 25.8 | 3.66360 |
| 10 | 1 | Parkki | 28.0 | 4.14400 |

Example 61.6: FCS Method for Continuous Variables

This example uses FCS regression methods to impute values for all continuous variables in a data set with an arbitrary missing pattern.

The following statements invoke the MI procedure and impute missing values for the Fitness1 data set:

```
proc mi data=Fitness1 seed=1213 nimpute=4 mu0=50 10 180 out=outex6;
  fcs nbiter=20 reg(/details);
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
run;
```

The NIMPUTE=4 option specifies the total number of imputations. The FCS statement requests multivariate imputations by FCS methods, and the NBITER=20 option (which is the default) specifies the number of burn-in iterations before each imputation.

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.6.1](#) describes the method and options used in the multiple imputation process.

Output 61.6.1 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|---------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FITNESS1 |
| Method | FCS |
| Number of Imputations | 4 |
| Number of Burn-in Iterations | 20 |
| Seed for random number generator | 1213 |

The “FCS Model Specification” table in [Output 61.6.2](#) describes methods and imputed variables in the imputation model. With the REG option in the FCS statement, the procedure uses the regression method to impute variables RunTime, RunPulse, and Oxygen in the model.

Output 61.6.2 FCS Model Specification

| FCS Model Specification | |
|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| Method | Imputed Variables |
| Regression | Oxygen RunTime RunPulse |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.6.3](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding frequencies and percentages.

Output 61.6.3 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
|-----------------------|--------|----------|-----------|------|---------|
| Group | Oxygen | Run Time | Run Pulse | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | 21 | 67.74 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 4 | 12.90 |
| 3 | X | . | . | 3 | 9.68 |
| 4 | . | X | X | 1 | 3.23 |
| 5 | . | X | . | 2 | 6.45 |

| Missing Data Patterns | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|-----------|------------|
| -----Group Means----- | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse |
| 1 | 46.353810 | 10.809524 | 171.666667 |
| 2 | 47.109500 | 10.137500 | . |
| 3 | 52.461667 | . | . |
| 4 | . | 11.950000 | 176.000000 |
| 5 | . | 9.885000 | . |

When you use the DETAILS option, the parameters used in each imputation are displayed in [Output 61.6.4](#), [Output 61.6.5](#), and [Output 61.6.6](#).

Output 61.6.4 FCS Regression Model for Oxygen

| Regression Models for FCS Method | | | | | |
|----------------------------------|-----------|----------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| Imputed Variable | Effect | -----Imputation----- | | | |
| | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| Oxygen | Intercept | -0.132359 | 0.093555 | 0.078587 | 0.063256 |
| Oxygen | RunTime | -0.908663 | -0.753423 | -1.125549 | -0.634844 |
| Oxygen | RunPulse | -0.134745 | 0.052640 | -0.135864 | -0.158692 |

Output 61.6.5 FCS Regression Model for RunTime

| The MI Procedure | | | | | |
|----------------------------------|-----------|----------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| Regression Models for FCS Method | | | | | |
| Imputed Variable | Effect | -----Imputation----- | | | |
| | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| RunTime | Intercept | -0.127880 | -0.125666 | -0.074802 | 0.058724 |
| RunTime | Oxygen | -0.592047 | -1.067554 | -1.020216 | -0.827592 |
| RunTime | RunPulse | 0.110865 | -0.311273 | -0.158049 | 0.060715 |

Output 61.6.6 FCS Regression Model for RunPulse

| The MI Procedure | | | | | |
|----------------------------------|-----------|----------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| Regression Models for FCS Method | | | | | |
| Imputed Variable | Effect | -----Imputation----- | | | |
| | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| RunPulse | Intercept | -0.072862 | -0.089964 | 0.049778 | 0.082088 |
| RunPulse | Oxygen | 0.226951 | -0.439850 | -0.440705 | -0.353438 |
| RunPulse | RunTime | 0.545914 | 0.067482 | 0.234528 | -0.273761 |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex6 in [Output 61.6.7](#). Note that all missing values of all variables are imputed.

```
proc print data=outex6(obs=10);
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.6.7 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|---------|---------|--------------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Oxygen | RunTime | Run Pulse |
| 1 | 1 | 44.6090 | 11.3700 | 178.000 |
| 2 | 1 | 45.3130 | 10.0700 | 185.000 |
| 3 | 1 | 54.2970 | 8.6500 | 156.000 |
| 4 | 1 | 59.5710 | 10.1985 | 185.842 |
| 5 | 1 | 49.8740 | 9.2200 | 173.379 |
| 6 | 1 | 44.8110 | 11.6300 | 176.000 |
| 7 | 1 | 44.6299 | 11.9500 | 176.000 |
| 8 | 1 | 47.4258 | 10.8500 | 183.926 |
| 9 | 1 | 39.4420 | 13.0800 | 174.000 |
| 10 | 1 | 60.0550 | 8.6300 | 170.000 |

After the completion of the specified four imputations, the “Variance Information” table in [Output 61.6.8](#) displays the between-imputation variance, within-imputation variance, and total variance for combining complete-data inferences. The relative increase in variance due to missingness, the fraction of missing information, and the relative efficiency for each variable are also displayed. These statistics are described in the section “Combining Inferences from Multiply Imputed Data Sets” on page 5095.

Output 61.6.8 Variance Information

| Variance Information | | | | |
|----------------------|--------------------|----------|----------|--------|
| Variable | -----Variance----- | | | DF |
| | Between | Within | Total | |
| Oxygen | 0.044012 | 0.936794 | 0.991809 | 25.911 |
| RunTime | 0.002518 | 0.063583 | 0.066730 | 26.328 |
| RunPulse | 3.552893 | 3.488832 | 7.929948 | 5.3995 |

| Variance Information | | | |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------|---------------------|
| Variable | Relative Increase in Variance | Fraction Missing Information | Relative Efficiency |
| Oxygen | 0.058727 | 0.057401 | 0.985853 |
| RunTime | 0.049500 | 0.048575 | 0.988002 |
| RunPulse | 1.272952 | 0.630073 | 0.863917 |

The “Parameter Estimates” table in [Output 61.6.9](#) displays a 95% mean confidence interval and a t statistic with its associated p -value for each of the hypotheses requested with the MU0= option.

Output 61.6.9 Parameter Estimates

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|------------|-----------|-----------------------|----------|--------|
| Variable | Mean | Std Error | 95% Confidence Limits | | DF |
| Oxygen | 47.200681 | 0.995896 | 45.1532 | 49.2481 | 25.911 |
| RunTime | 10.578418 | 0.258322 | 10.0478 | 11.1091 | 26.328 |
| RunPulse | 171.368390 | 2.816016 | 164.2877 | 178.4490 | 5.3995 |

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|------------|------------|------------|-----------------------|---------|
| Variable | Minimum | Maximum | Mu0 | t for H0: Mean=Mu0 | Pr > t |
| | | | | | |
| Oxygen | 47.075129 | 47.512585 | 50.000000 | -2.81 | 0.0093 |
| RunTime | 10.526891 | 10.627704 | 10.000000 | 2.24 | 0.0338 |
| RunPulse | 168.633931 | 172.932612 | 180.000000 | -3.07 | 0.0253 |

Example 61.7: FCS Method for CLASS Variables

This example uses FCS methods to impute missing values in both continuous and CLASS variables in a data set with an arbitrary missing pattern. The following statements invoke the MI procedure and impute missing values for the Fish3 data set:

```
proc mi data=Fish3 seed=1305417 out=outex7;
  class Species;
  fcs nbiter=10 discrim(Species/details) reg(Width/details);
  var Species Length Width;
run;
```

The DISCRIM option uses the discriminant function method to impute the classification variable Species, and the REG option uses the regression method to impute the continuous variable Height. By default, the regression method is also used to impute other continuous variables, Length and Width.

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.7.1](#) describes the method and options used in the multiple imputation process.

Output 61.7.1 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FISH3 |
| Method | FCS |
| Number of Imputations | 5 |
| Number of Burn-in Iterations | 10 |
| Seed for random number generator | 1305417 |

The “FCS Model Specification” table in [Output 61.7.2](#) describes methods and imputed variables in the imputation model. The procedure uses the discriminant function method to impute the variable Species, and the regression method to impute other variables.

Output 61.7.2 FCS Model Specification

| FCS Model Specification | |
|-------------------------|-------------------|
| Method | Imputed Variables |
| Regression | Length Width |
| Discriminant Function | Species |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.7.3](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding frequencies and percentages.

Output 61.7.3 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|---------|--------|-------|------|---------|-----------------------|----------|
| Group | Species | Length | Width | Freq | Percent | -----Group Means----- | |
| | | | | | | Length | Width |
| 1 | X | X | X | 67 | 77.01 | 27.910448 | 4.361860 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 5 | 5.75 | 24.620000 | . |
| 3 | X | . | X | 6 | 6.90 | . | 4.167667 |
| 4 | . | X | X | 6 | 6.90 | 26.683333 | 4.136233 |
| 5 | . | X | . | 2 | 2.30 | 31.500000 | . |
| 6 | . | . | X | 1 | 1.15 | . | 3.663600 |

With the specified DETAILS option for variables Species and Height, parameters used in each imputation for these two variables are displayed in the “Group Means for FCS Discriminant Method” table in [Output 61.7.4](#) and in the “Regression Models for FCS Method” table in [Output 61.7.5](#).

Output 61.7.4 FCS Discrim Model for Species

| Group Means for FCS Discriminant Method | | | | | |
|---|----------|----------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| Species | Variable | -----Imputation----- | | | |
| | | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| Parkki | Length | -0.268298 | -0.611484 | -0.430752 | -0.508489 |
| Parkki | Width | -0.374514 | -0.920031 | -0.695627 | -0.444730 |
| Perch | Length | 0.073272 | 0.281238 | 0.135766 | 0.105996 |
| Perch | Width | 0.104187 | 0.345404 | 0.211220 | 0.109806 |
| Roach | Length | -0.293847 | -0.296757 | -0.485885 | 0.094638 |
| Roach | Width | -0.507327 | -0.352964 | -0.626142 | -0.033285 |

| Group Means for FCS Discriminant Method | | | |
|---|----------|----------------------|--|
| Species | Variable | -----Imputation----- | |
| | | 5 | |
| Parkki | Length | -1.096890 | |
| Parkki | Width | -1.183297 | |
| Perch | Length | 0.280959 | |
| Perch | Width | 0.365960 | |
| Roach | Length | -0.028394 | |
| Roach | Width | -0.243456 | |

Output 61.7.5 FCS Regression Model for Height

| Regression Models for FCS Method | | | | | |
|----------------------------------|-----------|---------|----------------------|-----------|-----------|
| Imputed Variable | Effect | Species | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| Width | Intercept | | -0.080952 | -0.008262 | -0.040466 |
| Width | Species | Parkki | -0.100521 | -0.096675 | -0.022778 |
| Width | Species | Perch | 0.150457 | 0.119791 | 0.108795 |
| Width | Length | | 0.928032 | 0.939600 | 1.039315 |

| Regression Models for FCS Method | | | | | |
|----------------------------------|-----------|--|----------------------|-----------|--|
| Imputed Variable | Effect | | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 4 | 5 | |
| Width | Intercept | | -0.083230 | -0.047121 | |
| Width | Species | | -0.160418 | -0.092341 | |
| Width | Species | | 0.132785 | 0.152929 | |
| Width | Length | | 0.975903 | 0.961029 | |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex7 in [Output 61.7.6](#):

```
proc print data=outex7(obs=10);
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.7.6 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|---------|---------|---------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Species | Length | Width |
| 1 | 1 | Roach | 16.2000 | 2.26800 |
| 2 | 1 | Roach | 20.3000 | 2.82170 |
| 3 | 1 | Roach | 21.2000 | 2.40895 |
| 4 | 1 | Roach | 18.6497 | 3.17460 |
| 5 | 1 | Roach | 22.2000 | 3.57420 |
| 6 | 1 | Roach | 22.8000 | 3.35160 |
| 7 | 1 | Roach | 23.1000 | 3.39570 |
| 8 | 1 | Perch | 23.7000 | 3.88340 |
| 9 | 1 | Roach | 24.7000 | 3.75440 |
| 10 | 1 | Roach | 24.3000 | 3.54780 |

After the completion of five imputations by default, the “Variance Information” table in [Output 61.7.7](#) displays the between-imputation variance, within-imputation variance, and total variance for combining complete-data inferences for continuous variables. The relative increase in variance due to missingness, the fraction of missing information, and the relative efficiency for each variable are also displayed. These statistics are described in the section “Combining Inferences from Multiply Imputed Data Sets” on page 5095.

Output 61.7.7 Variance Information

| Variance Information | | | | |
|----------------------|--------------------|----------|----------|--------|
| Variable | -----Variance----- | | | DF |
| | Between | Within | Total | |
| Length | 0.003204 | 0.813872 | 0.817717 | 83.633 |
| Width | 0.000326 | 0.029149 | 0.029540 | 82.653 |

| Variance Information | | | | |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------|---------------------|--|
| Variable | Relative Increase in Variance | Fraction Missing Information | Relative Efficiency | |
| | | | | |
| Length | 0.004724 | 0.004713 | 0.999058 | |
| Width | 0.013427 | 0.013336 | 0.997340 | |

The “Parameter Estimates” table in [Output 61.7.8](#) displays a 95% mean confidence interval and a t statistic with its associated p -value for each of the hypotheses requested with the default MU0=0 option.

Output 61.7.8 Parameter Estimates

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------------------|----------|--------|
| Variable | Mean | Std Error | 95% Confidence Limits | | DF |
| Length | 27.533359 | 0.904277 | 25.73499 | 29.33173 | 83.633 |
| Width | 4.299028 | 0.171873 | 3.95716 | 4.64090 | 82.653 |

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|----------|---------|
| Variable | Minimum | Maximum | t for H0: | | |
| | | | Mu0 | Mean=Mu0 | Pr > t |
| Length | 27.447764 | 27.581915 | 0 | 30.45 | <.0001 |
| Width | 4.275600 | 4.320615 | 0 | 25.01 | <.0001 |

Example 61.8: FCS Method with Trace Plot

This example uses FCS methods to impute missing values in both continuous and classification variables in a data set with an arbitrary missing pattern. The following statements use a logistic regression method to impute values of the classification variable `Species`:

```
ods graphics on;
proc mi data=Fish3 seed=1305417 out=outex8;
  class Species;
  fcs plots=trace
    logistic(Species= Length Width Length*Width /details link=glogit);
  var Species Length Width;
run;
ods graphics off;
```

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.8.1](#) describes the method and options used in the multiple imputation process. By default, a regression method is used to impute missing values in each continuous variable.

Output 61.8.1 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FISH3 |
| Method | FCS |
| Number of Imputations | 5 |
| Number of Burn-in Iterations | 20 |
| Seed for random number generator | 1305417 |

The “FCS Model Specification” table in [Output 61.8.2](#) describes methods and imputed variables in the imputation model. The procedure uses the logistic regression method to impute the variable `Species`, and the regression method to impute variables `Height` and `Width`.

Output 61.8.2 FCS Model Specification

| FCS Model Specification | |
|-------------------------|-------------------|
| Method | Imputed Variables |
| Regression | Length Width |
| Logistic Regression | Species |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.8.3](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding frequencies and percentages.

Output 61.8.3 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|---------|--------|-------|------|---------|-----------------------|----------|
| Group | Species | Length | Width | Freq | Percent | -----Group Means----- | |
| | | | | | | Length | Width |
| 1 | X | X | X | 67 | 77.01 | 27.910448 | 4.361860 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 5 | 5.75 | 24.620000 | . |
| 3 | X | . | X | 6 | 6.90 | . | 4.167667 |
| 4 | . | X | X | 6 | 6.90 | 26.683333 | 4.136233 |
| 5 | . | X | . | 2 | 2.30 | 31.500000 | . |
| 6 | . | . | X | 1 | 1.15 | . | 3.663600 |

When you use the DETAILS keyword in the LOGISTIC option, parameters estimated from the observed data and the parameters used in each imputation are displayed in the “Logistic Models for FCS Method” table in [Output 61.8.4](#).

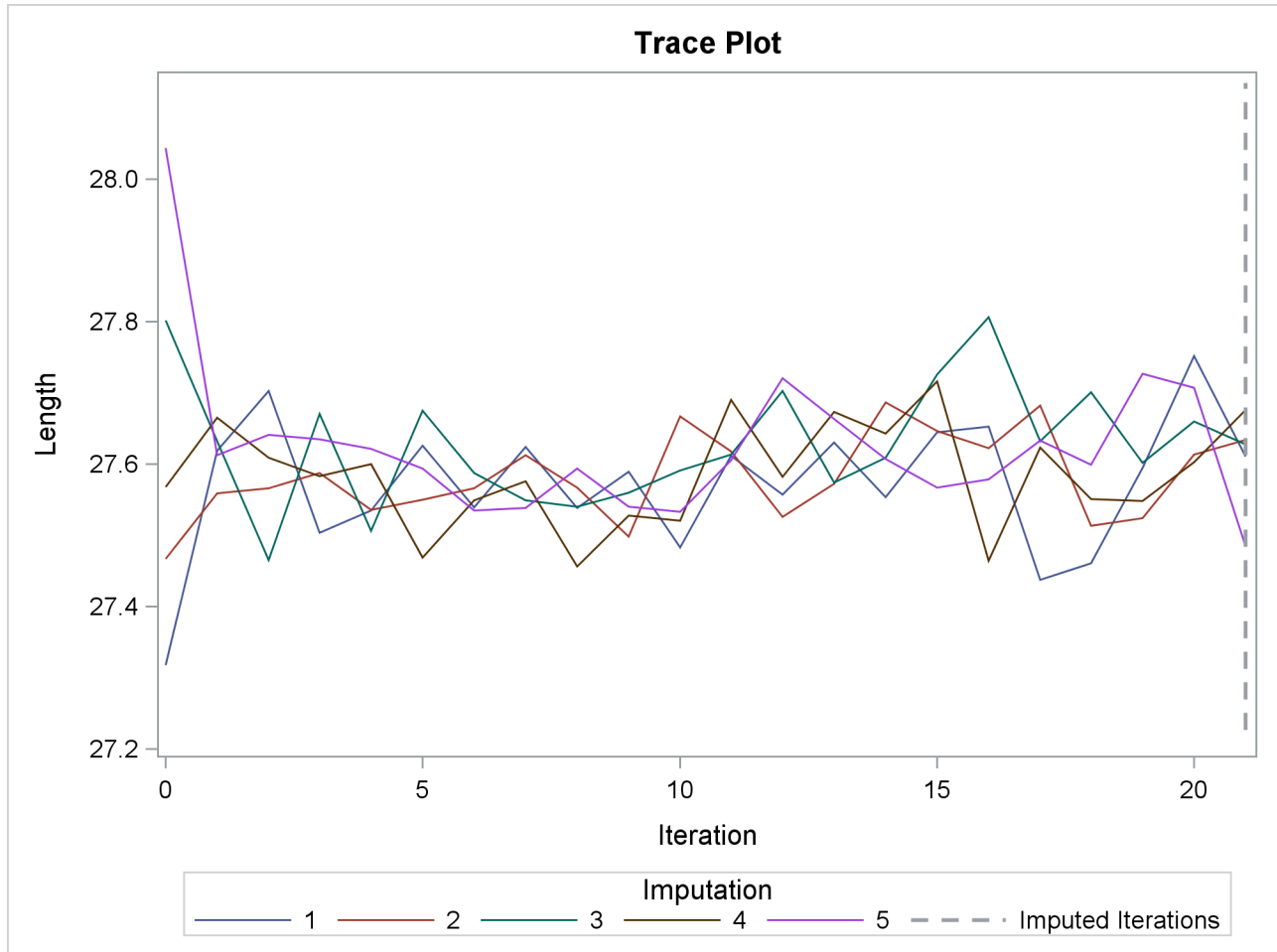
Output 61.8.4 FCS Logistic Regression Model for Species

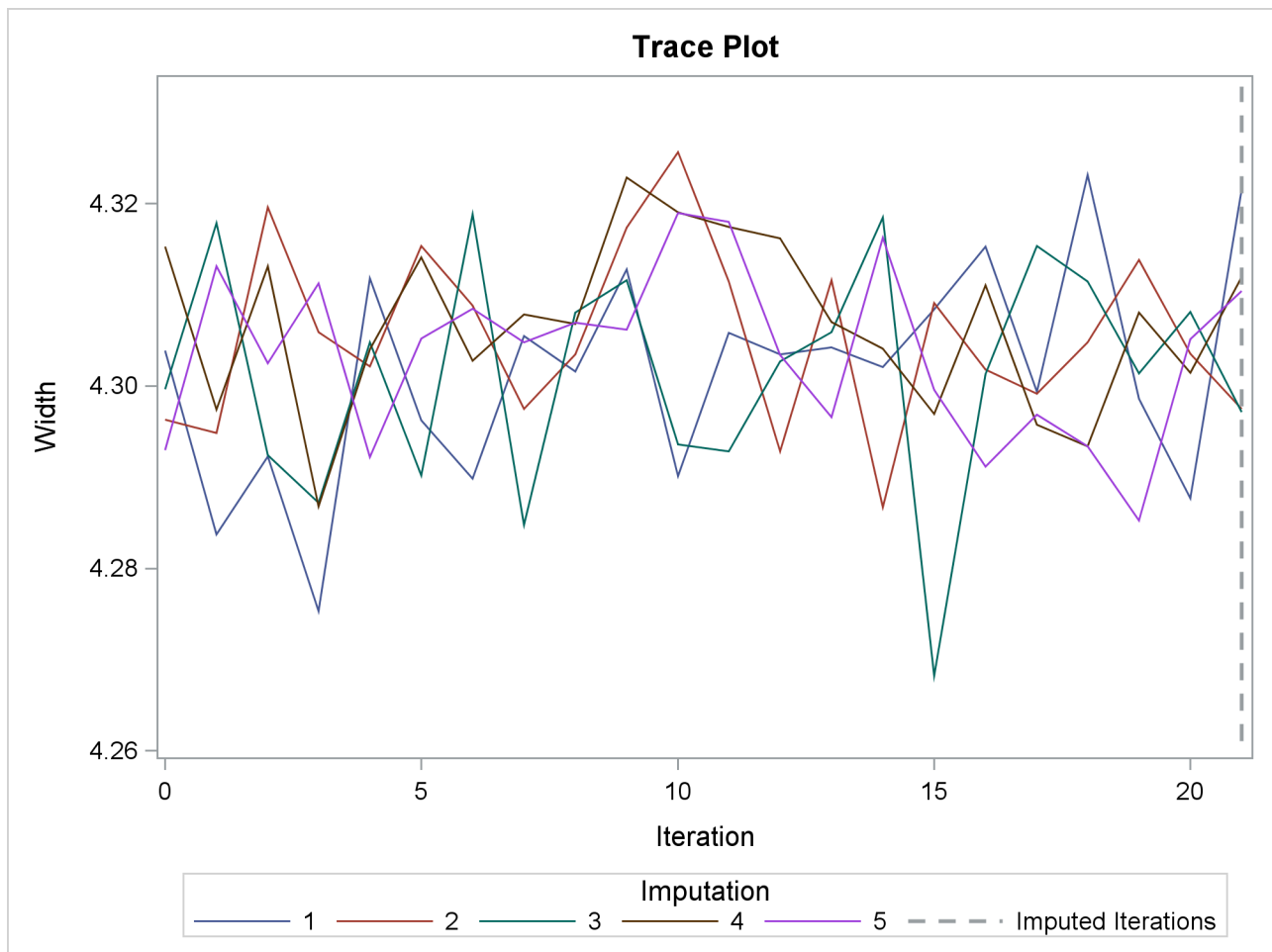
| Logistic Models for FCS Method | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|--------------|---------|----------------------|-----------|-----------|
| Imputed Variable | Effect | Species | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| Species | Intercept | Parkki | -2.172588 | -2.324226 | -2.418362 |
| Species | Intercept | Perch | 1.878263 | 0.445966 | 1.585375 |
| Species | Length | Parkki | 6.107448 | 6.377145 | 2.447654 |
| Species | Length | Perch | -5.493897 | -4.711566 | -7.778194 |
| Species | Width | Parkki | -8.624156 | -6.965179 | -5.718729 |
| Species | Width | Perch | 8.111323 | 5.608314 | 9.426901 |
| Species | Length*Width | Parkki | -0.006404 | 2.138551 | 0.883903 |
| Species | Length*Width | Perch | 1.151183 | 1.278025 | 1.117492 |

| Logistic Models for FCS Method | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|--------------|--|----------------------|-----------|--|
| Imputed Variable | Effect | | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 4 | 5 | |
| Species | Intercept | | -1.832884 | -0.929242 | |
| Species | Intercept | | 0.919562 | 1.547549 | |
| Species | Length | | -1.004869 | 2.363073 | |
| Species | Length | | -5.400749 | -0.053788 | |
| Species | Width | | -0.997851 | -2.978868 | |
| Species | Width | | 5.502755 | 1.241239 | |
| Species | Length*Width | | 0.072525 | -0.152662 | |
| Species | Length*Width | | -0.195462 | 0.672738 | |

With ODS Graphics enabled, the PLOTS=TRACE option displays trace plots of means for all continuous variables by default, as shown in [Output 61.8.5](#) and [Output 61.8.6](#). The dashed vertical lines indicate the imputed iterations—that is, the variable values used in the imputations. The plot shows no apparent trends for the two variables.

Output 61.8.5 Trace Plot for Length



Output 61.8.6 Trace Plot for Width

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex8 in [Output 61.8.7](#):

```
proc print data=outex8(obs=10);
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.8.7 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|---------|---------|---------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Species | Length | Width |
| 1 | 1 | Roach | 16.2000 | 2.26800 |
| 2 | 1 | Roach | 20.3000 | 2.82170 |
| 3 | 1 | Roach | 21.2000 | 3.40493 |
| 4 | 1 | Roach | 22.4203 | 3.17460 |
| 5 | 1 | Roach | 22.2000 | 3.57420 |
| 6 | 1 | Roach | 22.8000 | 3.35160 |
| 7 | 1 | Roach | 23.1000 | 3.39570 |
| 8 | 1 | Roach | 23.7000 | 3.73166 |
| 9 | 1 | Roach | 24.7000 | 3.75440 |
| 10 | 1 | Roach | 24.3000 | 3.54780 |

After the completion of five imputations by default, the “Variance Information” table in [Output 61.8.8](#) displays the between-imputation variance, within-imputation variance, and total variance for combining complete-data inferences for continuous variables. The relative increase in variance due to missingness, the fraction of missing information, and the relative efficiency for each variable are also displayed. These statistics are described in the section “Combining Inferences from Multiply Imputed Data Sets” on page 5095.

Output 61.8.8 Variance Information

| Variance Information | | | | |
|----------------------|--------------------|----------|----------|--------|
| Variable | -----Variance----- | | | DF |
| | Between | Within | Total | |
| Length | 0.005177 | 0.815388 | 0.821601 | 83.332 |
| Width | 0.000108 | 0.028944 | 0.029074 | 83.656 |

| Variance Information | | | |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------|---------------------|
| Variable | Relative Increase in Variance | Fraction Missing Information | Relative Efficiency |
| Length | 0.007620 | 0.007590 | 0.998484 |
| Width | 0.004496 | 0.004486 | 0.999104 |

The “Parameter Estimates” table in [Output 61.8.9](#) displays a 95% mean confidence interval and a t statistic with its associated p -value for each of the hypotheses requested with the default MU0=0 option.

Output 61.8.9 Parameter Estimates

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------------------|----------|--------|
| Variable | Mean | Std Error | 95% Confidence Limits | | DF |
| Length | 27.606967 | 0.906422 | 25.80424 | 29.40970 | 83.332 |
| Width | 4.307702 | 0.170510 | 3.96860 | 4.64680 | 83.656 |

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|----------|---------|
| Variable | Minimum | Maximum | t for H0: | | |
| | | | Mu0 | Mean=Mu0 | Pr > t |
| Length | 27.485512 | 27.675952 | 0 | 30.46 | <.0001 |
| Width | 4.297146 | 4.321571 | 0 | 25.26 | <.0001 |

Example 61.9: MCMC Method

This example uses the MCMC method to impute missing values for a data set with an arbitrary missing pattern. The following statements invoke the MI procedure and specify the MCMC method with six imputations:

```
proc mi data=Fitness1 seed=21355417 nimpute=6 mu0=50 10 180 ;  
  mcmc chain=multiple displayinit initial=em(itprint);  
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;  
run;
```

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.9.1](#) describes the method used in the multiple imputation process. When you use the CHAIN=MULTIPLE option, the procedure uses multiple chains and completes the default 200 burn-in iterations before each imputation. The 200 burn-in iterations are used to make the iterations converge to the stationary distribution before the imputation.

Output 61.9.1 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|-------------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FITNESS1 |
| Method | MCMC |
| Multiple Imputation Chain | Multiple Chains |
| Initial Estimates for MCMC | EM Posterior Mode |
| Start | Starting Value |
| Prior | Jeffreys |
| Number of Imputations | 6 |
| Number of Burn-in Iterations | 200 |
| Seed for random number generator | 21355417 |

By default, the procedure uses a noninformative Jeffreys prior to derive the posterior mode from the EM algorithm as the starting values for the MCMC method.

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.9.2](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding statistics.

Output 61.9.2 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
|-----------------------|--------|----------|-----------|------|---------|
| Group | Oxygen | Run Time | Run Pulse | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | 21 | 67.74 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 4 | 12.90 |
| 3 | X | . | . | 3 | 9.68 |
| 4 | . | X | X | 1 | 3.23 |
| 5 | . | X | . | 2 | 6.45 |

| Missing Data Patterns | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|-----------|------------|
| -----Group Means----- | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse |
| 1 | 46.353810 | 10.809524 | 171.666667 |
| 2 | 47.109500 | 10.137500 | . |
| 3 | 52.461667 | . | . |
| 4 | . | 11.950000 | 176.000000 |
| 5 | . | 9.885000 | . |

When you use the ITPRINT option within the INITIAL=EM option, the procedure displays the “EM (Posterior Mode) Iteration History” table in [Output 61.9.3](#).

Output 61.9.3 EM (Posterior Mode) Iteration History

| EM (Posterior Mode) Iteration History | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|---------------|----------------|
| <u>_Iteration_</u> | <u>-2 Log L</u> | <u>-2 Log Posterior</u> | <u>Oxygen</u> | <u>RunTime</u> |
| 0 | 254.482800 | 282.909549 | 47.104077 | 10.554858 |
| 1 | 255.081168 | 282.051584 | 47.104077 | 10.554857 |
| 2 | 255.271408 | 282.017488 | 47.104077 | 10.554857 |
| 3 | 255.318622 | 282.015372 | 47.104002 | 10.554523 |
| 4 | 255.330259 | 282.015232 | 47.103861 | 10.554388 |
| 5 | 255.333161 | 282.015222 | 47.103797 | 10.554341 |
| 6 | 255.333896 | 282.015222 | 47.103774 | 10.554325 |
| 7 | 255.334085 | 282.015222 | 47.103766 | 10.554320 |

| EM (Posterior Mode) Iteration History | |
|---------------------------------------|-----------------|
| <u>_Iteration_</u> | <u>RunPulse</u> |
| 0 | 171.381669 |
| 1 | 171.381652 |
| 2 | 171.381644 |
| 3 | 171.381842 |
| 4 | 171.382053 |
| 5 | 171.382150 |
| 6 | 171.382185 |
| 7 | 171.382196 |

When you use the DISPLAYINIT option in the MCMC statement, the “Initial Parameter Estimates for MCMC” table in [Output 61.9.4](#) displays the starting mean and covariance estimates used in the MCMC method. The same starting estimates are used in the MCMC method for multiple chains because the EM algorithm is applied to the same data set in each chain. You can explicitly specify different initial estimates for different imputations, or you can use the bootstrap method to generate different parameter estimates from the EM algorithm for the MCMC method.

Output 61.9.4 Initial Parameter Estimates

| Initial Parameter Estimates for MCMC | | | | |
|--------------------------------------|---------------|---------------|----------------|-----------------|
| <u>_TYPE_</u> | <u>_NAME_</u> | <u>Oxygen</u> | <u>RunTime</u> | <u>RunPulse</u> |
| MEAN | | 47.103766 | 10.554320 | 171.382196 |
| COV | Oxygen | 24.549967 | -5.726112 | -15.926036 |
| COV | RunTime | -5.726112 | 1.781407 | 3.124798 |
| COV | RunPulse | -15.926036 | 3.124798 | 83.164045 |

Output 61.9.5 and Output 61.9.6 display variance information and parameter estimates, respectively, from the multiple imputation.

Output 61.9.5 Variance Information

| Variance Information | | | | |
|----------------------|--------------------|----------|----------|--------|
| Variable | -----Variance----- | | | DF |
| | Between | Within | Total | |
| Oxygen | 0.051560 | 0.928170 | 0.988323 | 25.958 |
| RunTime | 0.003979 | 0.070057 | 0.074699 | 25.902 |
| RunPulse | 4.118578 | 4.260631 | 9.065638 | 7.5938 |

| Variance Information | | | |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------|---------------------|
| Variable | Relative Increase in Variance | Fraction Missing Information | Relative Efficiency |
| | | | |
| Oxygen | 0.064809 | 0.062253 | 0.989731 |
| RunTime | 0.066262 | 0.063589 | 0.989513 |
| RunPulse | 1.127769 | 0.575218 | 0.912517 |

Output 61.9.6 Parameter Estimates

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|------------|-----------|-----------------------|----------|--------|
| Variable | Mean | Std Error | 95% Confidence Limits | | DF |
| Oxygen | 47.164819 | 0.994145 | 45.1212 | 49.2085 | 25.958 |
| RunTime | 10.549936 | 0.273312 | 9.9880 | 11.1118 | 25.902 |
| RunPulse | 170.969836 | 3.010920 | 163.9615 | 177.9782 | 7.5938 |

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|---------------------|------------|------------|------------|-----------------------|---------|
| Variable | Minimum | Maximum | Mu0 | t for H0: Mean=Mu0 | Pr > t |
| | | | | | |
| Oxygen | 46.858020 | 47.363540 | 50.000000 | -2.85 | 0.0084 |
| RunTime | 10.476886 | 10.659412 | 10.000000 | 2.01 | 0.0547 |
| RunPulse | 168.252615 | 172.894991 | 180.000000 | -3.00 | 0.0182 |

Example 61.10: Producing Monotone Missingness with MCMC

This example uses the MCMC method to impute just enough missing values for a data set with an arbitrary missing pattern so that each imputed data set has a monotone missing pattern based on the order of variables in the VAR statement.

The following statements invoke the MI procedure and specify the IMPUTE=MONOTONE option to create the imputed data set with a monotone missing pattern. You must specify a VAR statement to provide the order of variables in order for the imputed data to achieve a monotone missing pattern.

```
proc mi data=Fitness1 seed=17655417 out=outex10;
  mcmc impute=monotone;
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
run;
```

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.10.1](#) describes the method used in the multiple imputation process.

Output 61.10.1 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|--------------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FITNESS1 |
| Method | Monotone-data MCMC |
| Multiple Imputation Chain | Single Chain |
| Initial Estimates for MCMC | EM Posterior Mode |
| Start | Starting Value |
| Prior | Jeffreys |
| Number of Imputations | 5 |
| Number of Burn-in Iterations | 200 |
| Number of Iterations | 100 |
| Seed for random number generator | 17655417 |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.10.2](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding statistics. Here, an “X” means that the variable is observed in the corresponding group, a ‘.’ means that the variable is missing and will be imputed to achieve the monotone missingness for the imputed data set, and an “O” means that the variable is missing and will not be imputed. The table also displays group-specific variable means.

Output 61.10.2 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
|-----------------------|--------|----------|-----------|------|---------|
| Group | Oxygen | Run Time | Run Pulse | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | 21 | 67.74 |
| 2 | X | X | O | 4 | 12.90 |
| 3 | X | O | O | 3 | 9.68 |
| 4 | . | X | X | 1 | 3.23 |
| 5 | . | X | O | 2 | 6.45 |

| Missing Data Patterns | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|-----------|------------|
| -----Group Means----- | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse |
| 1 | 46.353810 | 10.809524 | 171.666667 |
| 2 | 47.109500 | 10.137500 | . |
| 3 | 52.461667 | . | . |
| 4 | . | 11.950000 | 176.000000 |
| 5 | . | 9.885000 | . |

As shown in the table in [Output 61.10.2](#), the MI procedure needs to impute only three missing values from group 4 and group 5 to achieve a monotone missing pattern for the imputed data set.

When you use the MCMC method to produce an imputed data set with a monotone missing pattern, tables of variance information and parameter estimates are not created.

The following statements are used just to show the monotone missingness of the output data set Outex10:

```
proc mi data=outex10 seed=15541 nimpute=0;
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
run;
```

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.10.3](#) displays a monotone missing data pattern.

Output 61.10.3 Monotone Missing Data Patterns

| The MI Procedure | | | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|-------------|--------------|------|---------|
| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | Run Time | Run Pulse | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | 110 | 70.97 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 30 | 19.35 |
| 3 | X | . | . | 15 | 9.68 |
| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
| -----Group Means----- | | | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse | | |
| 1 | 46.152428 | 10.861364 | 171.863636 | | |
| 2 | 47.796038 | 10.053333 | . | | |
| 3 | 52.461667 | . | . | | |

The following statements impute one value for each missing value in the monotone missingness data set Outex10:

```
proc mi data=outex10 nimpute=1 seed=51343672 out=outex10a;
  monotone method=reg;
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
  by _Imputation_;
run;
```

You can then analyze these data sets by using other SAS procedures and combine these results by using the MIANALYZE procedure. Note that the VAR statement is required with a MONOTONE statement to provide the variable order for the monotone missing pattern.

Example 61.11: Checking Convergence in MCMC

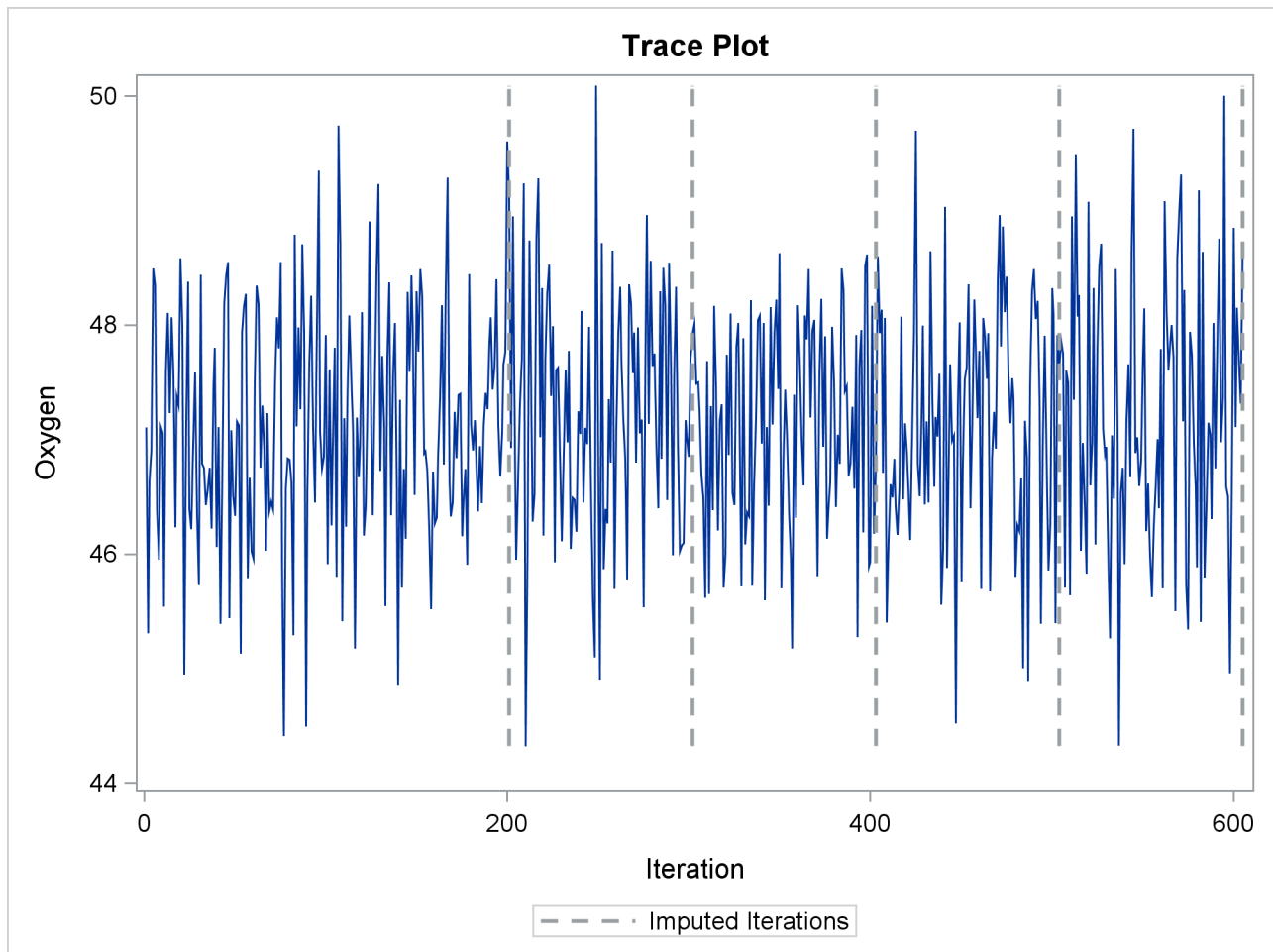
This example uses the MCMC method with a single chain. It also displays trace and autocorrelation plots to check convergence for the single chain.

The following statements use the MCMC method to create an iteration plot for the successive estimates of the mean of Oxygen. These statements also create an autocorrelation function plot for the variable Oxygen.

```
ods graphics on;
proc mi data=Fitness1 seed=501213 mu0=50 10 180;
  mcmc plots=(trace(mean(Oxygen)) acf(mean(Oxygen)));
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
run;
ods graphics off;
```

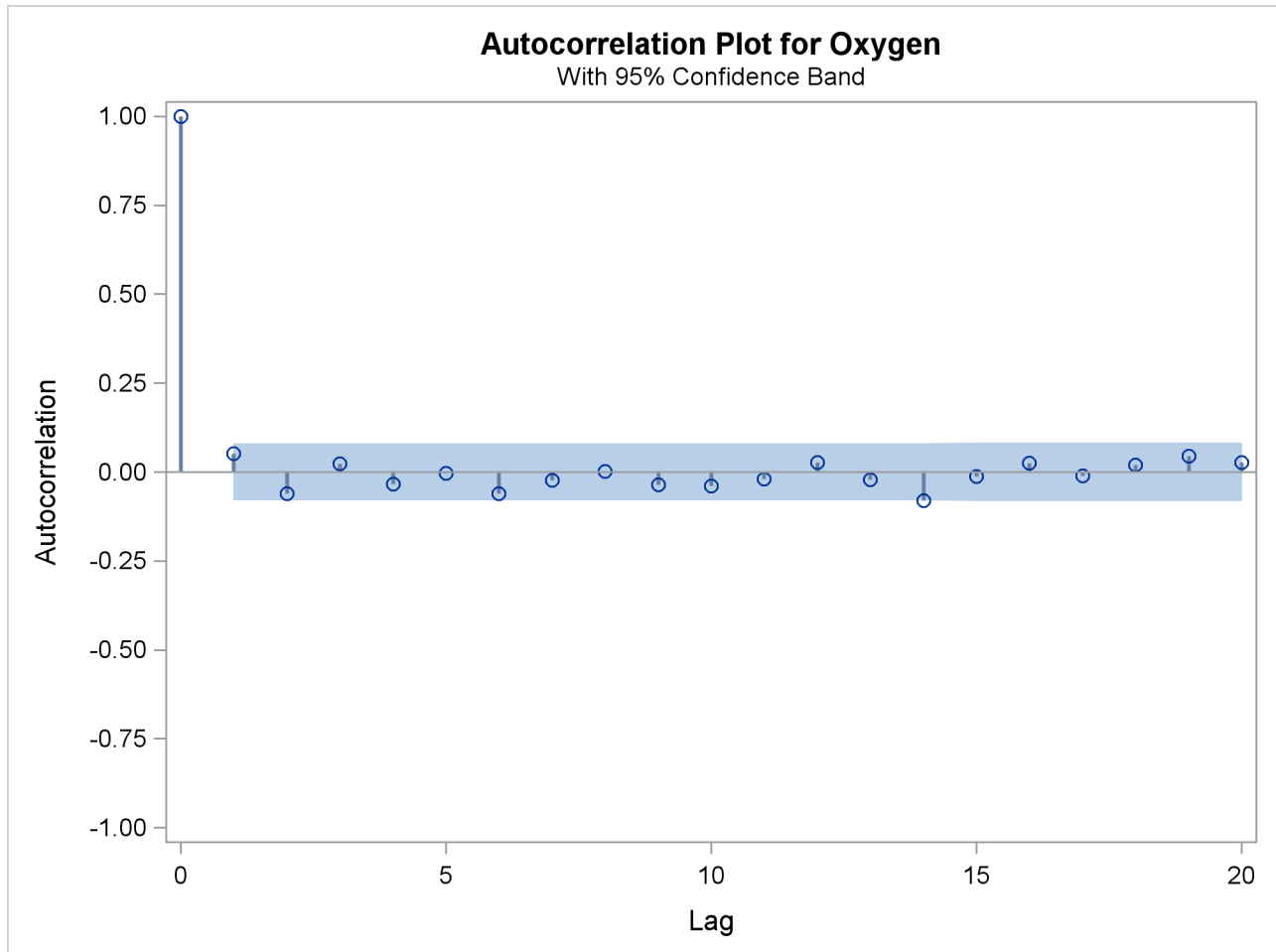
With ODS Graphics enabled, the TRACE(MEAN(OXYGEN)) option in the PLOTS= option displays the trace plot of means for the variable Oxygen, as shown in [Output 61.11.1](#). The dashed vertical lines indicate the imputed iterations—that is, the Oxygen values used in the imputations. The plot shows no apparent trends for the variable Oxygen.

Output 61.11.1 Trace Plot for Oxygen



The `ACF(MEAN(OXYGEN))` option in the `PLOTS=` option displays the autocorrelation plot of means for the variable Oxygen, as shown in [Output 61.11.2](#). The autocorrelation function plot shows no significant positive or negative autocorrelation.

Output 61.11.2 Autocorrelation Function Plot for Oxygen



You can also create plots for the worst linear function, the means of other variables, the variances of variables, and the covariances between variables. Alternatively, you can use the `OUTITER` option to save statistics such as the means, standard deviations, covariances, $-2 \log$ LR statistic, $-2 \log$ LR statistic of the posterior mode, and worst linear function from each iteration in an output data set. Then you can do a more in-depth trace (time series) analysis of the iterations with other procedures, such as `PROC AUTOREG` and `PROC ARIMA` in the *SAS/ETS User's Guide*.

For general information about ODS Graphics, see Chapter 21, “[Statistical Graphics Using ODS](#).” For specific information about the graphics available in the MI procedure, see the section “[ODS Graphics](#)” on page 5109.

Example 61.12: Saving and Using Parameters for MCMC

This example uses the MCMC method with multiple chains as specified in [Example 61.9](#). It saves the parameter values used for each imputation in an output data set of type EST called `Miest`. This output data set can then be used to impute missing values in other similar input data sets. The following statements invoke the MI procedure and specify the MCMC method with multiple chains to create three imputations:

```
proc mi data=Fitness1 seed=21355417 nimpute=6 mu0=50 10 180;
  mcmc chain=multiple initial=em outest=miest;
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
run;
```

The following statements list the parameters used for the imputations in [Output 61.12.1](#). Note that the data set includes observations with `_TYPE_='SEED'` which contains the seed to start the next random number generator.

```
proc print data=miest(obs=15);
  title 'Parameters for the Imputations';
run;
```

Output 61.12.1 OUTEST Data Set

| Parameters for the Imputations | | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|--------------|--------|----------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | _TYPE_ | _NAME_ | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse |
| 1 | 1 | SEED | | 825240167.00 | 825240167.00 | 825240167.00 |
| 2 | 1 | PARM | | 46.77 | 10.47 | 169.41 |
| 3 | 1 | COV | Oxygen | 30.59 | -8.32 | -50.99 |
| 4 | 1 | COV | RunTime | -8.32 | 2.90 | 17.03 |
| 5 | 1 | COV | RunPulse | -50.99 | 17.03 | 200.09 |
| 6 | 2 | SEED | | 1895925872.00 | 1895925872.00 | 1895925872.00 |
| 7 | 2 | PARM | | 47.41 | 10.37 | 173.34 |
| 8 | 2 | COV | Oxygen | 22.35 | -4.44 | -21.18 |
| 9 | 2 | COV | RunTime | -4.44 | 1.76 | 1.25 |
| 10 | 2 | COV | RunPulse | -21.18 | 1.25 | 125.67 |
| 11 | 3 | SEED | | 137653011.00 | 137653011.00 | 137653011.00 |
| 12 | 3 | PARM | | 48.21 | 10.36 | 170.52 |
| 13 | 3 | COV | Oxygen | 23.59 | -5.25 | -19.76 |
| 14 | 3 | COV | RunTime | -5.25 | 1.66 | 5.00 |
| 15 | 3 | COV | RunPulse | -19.76 | 5.00 | 110.99 |

The following statements invoke the MI procedure and use the `INEST=` option in the MCMC statement:

```
proc mi data=Fitness1 mu0=50 10 180;
  mcmc inest=miest;
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
run;
```

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.12.2](#) describes the method used in the multiple imputation process. The remaining tables for the example are identical to the tables in [Output 61.9.2](#), [Output 61.9.4](#), [Output 61.9.5](#), and [Output 61.9.6](#) in [Example 61.9](#).

Output 61.12.2 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|-----------------------|---------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FITNESS1 |
| Method | MCMC |
| INEST Data Set | WORK.MIEST |
| Number of Imputations | 6 |

Example 61.13: Transforming to Normality

This example applies the MCMC method to the `Fitness1` data set in which the variable `Oxygen` is transformed. Assume that `Oxygen` is skewed and can be transformed to normality with a logarithmic transformation. The following statements invoke the MI procedure and specify the transformation. The `TRANSFORM` statement specifies the log transformation for `Oxygen`. Note that the values displayed for `Oxygen` in all of the results correspond to transformed values.

```
proc mi data=Fitness1 seed=32937921 mu0=50 10 180 out=outex13;  
  transform log(Oxygen);  
  mcmc chain=multiple displayinit;  
  var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;  
run;
```

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.13.1](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding statistics for the `Fitness1` data. Note that the values of `Oxygen` shown in the tables are transformed values.

Output 61.13.1 Missing Data Patterns

| The MI Procedure | | | | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|-------------|--------------|------|---------|
| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | Run Time | Run Pulse | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | 21 | 67.74 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 4 | 12.90 |
| 3 | X | . | . | 3 | 9.68 |
| 4 | . | X | X | 1 | 3.23 |
| 5 | . | X | . | 2 | 6.45 |
| Transformed Variables: Oxygen | | | | | |
| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
| -----Group Means----- | | | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse | | |
| 1 | 3.829760 | 10.809524 | 171.666667 | | |
| 2 | 3.851813 | 10.137500 | . | | |
| 3 | 3.955298 | . | . | | |
| 4 | . | 11.950000 | 176.000000 | | |
| 5 | . | 9.885000 | . | | |
| Transformed Variables: Oxygen | | | | | |

The “Variable Transformations” table in [Output 61.13.2](#) lists the variables that have been transformed.

Output 61.13.2 Variable Transformations

| Variable Transformations | |
|--------------------------|-------------|
| Variable | _Transform_ |
| Oxygen | LOG |

The “Initial Parameter Estimates for MCMC” table in [Output 61.13.3](#) displays the starting mean and covariance estimates used in the MCMC method.

Output 61.13.3 Initial Parameter Estimates

| Initial Parameter Estimates for MCMC | | | | |
|--------------------------------------|----------|-----------|-----------|------------|
| _TYPE_ | _NAME_ | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse |
| MEAN | | 3.846122 | 10.557605 | 171.382949 |
| COV | Oxygen | 0.010827 | -0.120891 | -0.328772 |
| COV | RunTime | -0.120891 | 1.744580 | 3.011180 |
| COV | RunPulse | -0.328772 | 3.011180 | 82.747609 |
| Transformed Variables: Oxygen | | | | |

[Output 61.13.4](#) displays variance information from the multiple imputation.

Output 61.13.4 Variance Information

| Variance Information | | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
| -----Variance----- | | | | |
| Variable | Between | Within | Total | DF |
| * Oxygen | 0.000016175 | 0.000401 | 0.000420 | 26.499 |
| RunTime | 0.001762 | 0.065421 | 0.067536 | 27.118 |
| RunPulse | 0.205979 | 3.116830 | 3.364004 | 25.222 |
| * Transformed Variables | | | | |
| Variance Information | | | | |
| Variable | Relative Increase in Variance | Fraction Missing Information | Relative Efficiency | |
| * Oxygen | 0.048454 | 0.047232 | 0.990642 | |
| RunTime | 0.032318 | 0.031780 | 0.993684 | |
| RunPulse | 0.079303 | 0.075967 | 0.985034 | |
| * Transformed Variables | | | | |

Output 61.13.5 displays parameter estimates from the multiple imputation. Note that the parameter value of μ_0 has also been transformed using the logarithmic transformation.

Output 61.13.5 Parameter Estimates

| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
|-------------------------|------------|------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|---------|
| Variable | Mean | Std Error | 95% Confidence Limits | | DF |
| * Oxygen | 3.845175 | 0.020494 | 3.8031 | 3.8873 | 26.499 |
| RunTime | 10.560131 | 0.259876 | 10.0270 | 11.0932 | 27.118 |
| RunPulse | 171.802181 | 1.834122 | 168.0264 | 175.5779 | 25.222 |
| * Transformed Variables | | | | | |
| Parameter Estimates | | | | | |
| Variable | Minimum | Maximum | Mu0 | t for H0: Mean=Mu0 | Pr > t |
| * Oxygen | 3.838599 | 3.848456 | 3.912023 | -3.26 | 0.0030 |
| RunTime | 10.493031 | 10.600498 | 10.000000 | 2.16 | 0.0402 |
| RunPulse | 171.251777 | 172.498626 | 180.000000 | -4.47 | 0.0001 |
| * Transformed Variables | | | | | |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex13 in Output 61.13.6. Note that the values for Oxygen are in the original scale.

```
proc print data=outex13(obs=10);
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.13.6 Imputed Data Set in Original Scale

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|---------|---------|--------------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Oxygen | RunTime | Run Pulse |
| 1 | 1 | 44.6090 | 11.3700 | 178.000 |
| 2 | 1 | 45.3130 | 10.0700 | 185.000 |
| 3 | 1 | 54.2970 | 8.6500 | 156.000 |
| 4 | 1 | 59.5710 | 7.1440 | 167.012 |
| 5 | 1 | 49.8740 | 9.2200 | 170.092 |
| 6 | 1 | 44.8110 | 11.6300 | 176.000 |
| 7 | 1 | 38.5834 | 11.9500 | 176.000 |
| 8 | 1 | 43.7376 | 10.8500 | 158.851 |
| 9 | 1 | 39.4420 | 13.0800 | 174.000 |
| 10 | 1 | 60.0550 | 8.6300 | 170.000 |

Note that the results in [Output 61.13.6](#) can also be produced from the following statements without using a TRANSFORM statement. A transformed value of $\log(50)=3.91202$ is used in the MU0= option.

```
data temp;
    set Fitness1;
    LogOxygen= log(Oxygen);
run;
proc mi data=temp seed=14337921 mu0=3.91202 10 180 out=outtemp;
    mcmc chain=multiple displayinit;
    var LogOxygen RunTime RunPulse;
run;
data outex13;
    set outtemp;
    Oxygen= exp(LogOxygen);
run;
```

Example 61.14: Multistage Imputation

This example uses two separate imputation procedures to complete the imputation process. In the first case, the MI procedure statements use the MCMC method to impute just enough missing values for a data set with an arbitrary missing pattern so that each imputed data set has a monotone missing pattern. In the second case, the MI procedure statements use a MONOTONE statement to impute missing values for data sets with monotone missing patterns.

The following statements are identical to those in [Example 61.10](#). The statements invoke the MI procedure and specify the IMPUTE=MONOTONE option to create the imputed data set with a monotone missing pattern.

```
proc mi data=Fitness1 seed=17655417 out=outex14;
    mcmc impute=monotone;
    var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
run;
```

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.14.1](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding statistics. Here, an “X” means that the variable is observed in the corresponding group, a ‘.’ means that the variable is missing and will be imputed to achieve the monotone missingness for the imputed data set, and an “O” means that the variable is missing and will not be imputed. The table also displays group-specific variable means.

Output 61.14.1 Missing Data Patterns

| The MI Procedure | | | | | |
|-----------------------|--------|----------|-----------|------|---------|
| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | Run Time | Run Pulse | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | 21 | 67.74 |
| 2 | X | X | O | 4 | 12.90 |
| 3 | X | O | O | 3 | 9.68 |
| 4 | . | X | X | 1 | 3.23 |
| 5 | . | X | O | 2 | 6.45 |

| Missing Data Patterns | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|-----------|------------|
| -----Group Means----- | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse |
| 1 | 46.353810 | 10.809524 | 171.666667 |
| 2 | 47.109500 | 10.137500 | . |
| 3 | 52.461667 | . | . |
| 4 | . | 11.950000 | 176.000000 |
| 5 | . | 9.885000 | . |

As shown in the table, the MI procedure needs to impute only three missing values from group 4 and group 5 to achieve a monotone missing pattern for the imputed data set. When the MCMC method is used to produce an imputed data set with a monotone missing pattern, tables of variance information and parameter estimates are not created.

The following statements impute one value for each missing value in the monotone missingness data set Outex14:

```
proc mi data=outex14
    nimpute=1 seed=51343672
    out=outex14a;
    monotone reg;
    var Oxygen RunTime RunPulse;
    by _Imputation_;
run;
```

You can then analyze these data sets by using other SAS procedures and combine these results by using the MIANALYZE procedure. Note that the VAR statement is required with a MONOTONE statement to provide the variable order for the monotone missing pattern.

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.14.2](#) shows that a monotone method is used to generate imputed values in the first BY group.

Output 61.14.2 Model Information

| ----- Imputation Number=1 ----- | |
|----------------------------------|---------------|
| The MI Procedure | |
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK. OUTEX14 |
| Method | Monotone |
| Number of Imputations | 1 |
| Seed for random number generator | 51343672 |

The “Monotone Model Specification” table in [Output 61.14.3](#) describes methods and imputed variables in the imputation model. The MI procedure uses the regression method to impute the variables RunTime and RunPulse in the model.

Output 61.14.3 Monotone Model Specification

| ----- Imputation Number=1 ----- | | |
|---------------------------------|-------------------|----------|
| Monotone Model Specification | | |
| Method | Imputed Variables | |
| Regression | RunTime | RunPulse |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.14.4](#) lists distinct missing data patterns with corresponding statistics. It shows a monotone missing pattern for the imputed data set.

Output 61.14.4 Missing Data Patterns

| ----- Imputation Number=1 ----- | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|-----------|-----------|------------|------|---------|
| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | Run Time | Run Pulse | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | 22 | 70.97 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 6 | 19.35 |
| 3 | X | . | . | 3 | 9.68 |
| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | |
| -----Group Means----- | | | | | |
| Group | Oxygen | RunTime | RunPulse | | |
| 1 | 46.057479 | 10.861364 | 171.863636 | | |
| 2 | 46.745227 | 10.053333 | . | | |
| 3 | 52.461667 | . | . | | |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex14a in [Output 61.14.5](#):

```
proc print data=outex14a(obs=10);
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.14.5 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|---------|---------|--------------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Oxygen | RunTime | Run Pulse |
| 1 | 1 | 44.6090 | 11.3700 | 178.000 |
| 2 | 1 | 45.3130 | 10.0700 | 185.000 |
| 3 | 1 | 54.2970 | 8.6500 | 156.000 |
| 4 | 1 | 59.5710 | 7.1569 | 169.914 |
| 5 | 1 | 49.8740 | 9.2200 | 159.315 |
| 6 | 1 | 44.8110 | 11.6300 | 176.000 |
| 7 | 1 | 39.8345 | 11.9500 | 176.000 |
| 8 | 1 | 45.3196 | 10.8500 | 151.252 |
| 9 | 1 | 39.4420 | 13.0800 | 174.000 |
| 10 | 1 | 60.0550 | 8.6300 | 170.000 |

This example presents an alternative to the full-data MCMC imputation, in which imputation of only a few missing values is needed to achieve a monotone missing pattern for the imputed data set. The example uses a monotone MCMC method that imputes fewer missing values in each iteration and achieves approximate stationarity in fewer iterations (Schafer 1997, p. 227). The example also demonstrates how to combine the monotone MCMC method with a method for monotone missing data, which does not rely on iterations of steps.

Example 61.15: Creating Control-Based Pattern Imputation in Sensitivity Analysis

This example illustrates the pattern-mixture model approach to multiple imputation under the MNAR assumption by creating control-based pattern imputation.

Suppose that a pharmaceutical company is conducting a clinical trial to test the efficacy of a new drug. The trial consists of two groups of equally allocated patients: a treatment group that receives the new drug and a placebo control group. The variable Trt is an indicator variable, with a value of 1 for patients in the treatment group and a value of 0 for patients in the control group. The variable Y0 is the baseline efficacy score, and the variable Y1 is the efficacy score at a follow-up visit.

If the data set does not contain any missing values, then a regression model such as

$$Y1 = \text{Trt } Y0$$

can be used to test the treatment effect.

Suppose that the variables Trt and Y0 are fully observed and the variable Y1 contains missing values in both the treatment and control groups. Multiple imputation for missing values often assumes that the values are missing at random. But if missing Y1 values for individuals in the treatment group imply that these individuals no longer receive the treatment, then it is reasonable to assume that the conditional distribution of Y1 given Y0 for individuals who have missing Y1 values in the treatment group is similar to the corresponding distribution of individuals in the control group.

Ratitch and O’Kelly (2011) describe an implementation of the pattern-mixture model approach that uses a control-based pattern imputation. That is, an imputation model for the missing observations in the treatment group is constructed not from the observed data in the treatment group but rather from the observed data in the control group. This model is also the imputation model that is used to impute missing observations in the control group.

Table 61.10 shows the variables in the data set. For the control-based pattern imputation, all missing Y1 values are imputed based on the model that is constructed using observed Y1 data from the control group (Trt=0) only.

Table 61.10 Variables

| Variables | | |
|-----------|----|----|
| Trt | Y0 | Y1 |
| 0 | X | X |
| 1 | X | X |
| 0 | X | . |
| 1 | X | . |

Suppose the data set Mono1 contains the data from the trial that have missing values in Y1. Output 61.15.1 lists the first 10 observations.

Output 61.15.1 Clinical Trial Data

| First 10 Obs in the Trial Data | | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----|---------|---------|--|
| Obs | Trt | y0 | y1 | |
| 1 | 0 | 10.5212 | 11.3604 | |
| 2 | 0 | 8.5871 | 8.5178 | |
| 3 | 0 | 9.3274 | . | |
| 4 | 0 | 9.7519 | . | |
| 5 | 0 | 9.3495 | 9.4369 | |
| 6 | 1 | 11.5192 | 13.2344 | |
| 7 | 1 | 10.7841 | . | |
| 8 | 1 | 9.7717 | 10.9407 | |
| 9 | 1 | 10.1455 | 10.8279 | |
| 10 | 1 | 8.2463 | 9.6844 | |

The following statements implement the control-based pattern imputation:

```
proc mi data=Monol seed=14823 nimpute=10 out=outex15;  
  class Trt;  
  monotone reg (/details);  
  mnar model( y1 / modelobs= (Trt='0'));  
  var y0 y1;  
run;
```

The MNAR statement imputes missing values for scenarios under the MNAR assumption. The MODEL option specifies that only observations where TRT=0 are used to derive the imputation model for the variable Y1. Thus, Y0 and Y1 (but not Trt) are specified in the VAR list.

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.15.2](#) describes the method that is used in the multiple imputation process.

Output 61.15.2 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.MONO1 |
| Method | Monotone |
| Number of Imputations | 10 |
| Seed for random number generator | 14823 |

The “Monotone Model Specification” table in [Output 61.15.3](#) describes methods and imputed variables in the imputation model. The MI procedure uses the regression method to impute the variable Y1.

Output 61.15.3 Monotone Model Specification

| Monotone Model Specification | |
|------------------------------|-------------------|
| Method | Imputed Variables |
| Regression | y1 |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.15.4](#) lists distinct missing data patterns and their corresponding frequencies and percentages. The table confirms a monotone missing pattern for these variables.

Output 61.15.4 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|----|----|------|---------|-----------------------|-----------|
| Group | y0 | y1 | Freq | Percent | -----Group Means----- | |
| | | | | | y0 | y1 |
| 1 | X | X | 75 | 75.00 | 9.996993 | 10.709706 |
| 2 | X | . | 25 | 25.00 | 10.181488 | . |

By default, for each imputed variable, all available observations are used in the imputation model. When you specify the MODEL option in the MNAR statement, the “Observations Used for Imputation Models Under MNAR Assumption” table in [Output 61.15.5](#) lists the subset of observations that are used for the imputation model for Y1.

Output 61.15.5 Observations Used for Imputation Models under MNAR Assumption

| Observations Used for Imputation Models Under MNAR Assumption | |
|---|--------------|
| Imputed Variable | Observations |
| y1 | Trt = 0 |

When you specify the DETAILS option, the parameters that are estimated from the observed data and the parameters that are used in each imputation are displayed in [Output 61.15.6](#).

Output 61.15.6 Regression Model

| Regression Models for Monotone Method | | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-----------|-----------|----------------------|-----------|-----------|
| Imputed Variable | Effect | Obs-Data | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| y1 | Intercept | -0.30169 | -0.174265 | -0.280404 | -0.275183 |
| y1 | y0 | 0.69364 | 0.641733 | 0.629970 | 0.507776 |
| Regression Models for Monotone Method | | | | | |
| Imputed Variable | Effect | | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 4 | 5 | 6 |
| y1 | Intercept | 0.090601 | -0.457480 | -0.241909 | -0.501351 |
| y1 | y0 | 0.752283 | 0.831001 | 0.970075 | 0.724584 |
| Regression Models for Monotone Method | | | | | |
| Imputed Variable | Effect | | -----Imputation----- | | |
| | | | 8 | 9 | 10 |
| y1 | Intercept | -0.058460 | -0.436650 | -0.509949 | |
| y1 | y0 | 0.623638 | 0.563499 | 0.621280 | |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the output data set Outex15 in [Output 61.15.7](#):

```
proc print data=outex15(obs=10);
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.15.7 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|-----|---------|---------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Trt | y0 | y1 |
| 1 | 1 | 0 | 10.5212 | 11.3604 |
| 2 | 1 | 0 | 8.5871 | 8.5178 |
| 3 | 1 | 0 | 9.3274 | 9.5786 |
| 4 | 1 | 0 | 9.7519 | 9.6060 |
| 5 | 1 | 0 | 9.3495 | 9.4369 |
| 6 | 1 | 1 | 11.5192 | 13.2344 |
| 7 | 1 | 1 | 10.7841 | 10.7873 |
| 8 | 1 | 1 | 9.7717 | 10.9407 |
| 9 | 1 | 1 | 10.1455 | 10.8279 |
| 10 | 1 | 1 | 8.2463 | 9.6844 |

Example 61.16: Adjusting Imputed Continuous Values in Sensitivity Analysis

This example illustrates the pattern-mixture model approach to multiple imputation under the MNAR assumption by using specified shift parameters to adjust imputed continuous values.

Suppose that a pharmaceutical company is conducting a clinical trial to test the efficacy of a new drug. The trial consists of two groups of equally allocated patients: a treatment group that receives the new drug and a placebo control group. The variable Trt is an indicator variable, with a value of 1 for patients in the treatment group and a value of 0 for patients in the control group. The variable Y0 is the baseline efficacy score, and the variables Y1 and Y2 are the efficacy scores at two successive follow-up visits.

Suppose the data set Fcs1 contains the data from the trial that have possible missing values in Y1 and Y2. [Output 61.16.1](#) lists the first 10 observations in the data set Fcs1.

Output 61.16.1 Clinical Trial Data

| First 10 Obs in the Trial Data | | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----|---------|---------|---------|
| Obs | Trt | y0 | y1 | y2 |
| 1 | 0 | 11.4826 | 11.0428 | 13.1181 |
| 2 | 0 | 9.6775 | 11.0418 | 8.9792 |
| 3 | 0 | 9.9504 | . | 11.2598 |
| 4 | 0 | 11.0282 | 11.4097 | . |
| 5 | 0 | 10.7107 | 10.5782 | . |
| 6 | 1 | 9.0601 | 8.4791 | 10.6421 |
| 7 | 1 | 9.0467 | 9.4985 | 10.4719 |
| 8 | 1 | 10.6290 | 9.4941 | . |
| 9 | 1 | 10.1277 | 10.9886 | 11.1983 |
| 10 | 1 | 9.6910 | 8.4576 | 10.9535 |

Also suppose that for the treatment group, the distribution of missing Y1 responses has an expected value that is 0.4 lower than that of the corresponding distribution of the observed Y1 responses. Similarly, the distribution of missing Y2 responses has an expected value that is 0.5 lower than that of the corresponding distribution of the observed Y1 responses.

The following statements adjust the imputed Y1 and Y2 values by -0.4 and -0.5 , respectively, for observations in the treatment group:

```
proc mi data=Fcs1 seed=52387 nimpute=5 out=outex16;
  class Trt;
  fcs nbiter=25 reg( /details);
  mnar adjust( y1 /shift=-0.4 adjustobs=(Trt='1'))
          adjust( y2 /shift=-0.5 adjustobs=(Trt='1'));
  var Trt y0 y1 y2;
run;
```

The MNAR statement imputes missing values for scenarios under the MNAR assumption. The ADJUST option specifies parameters for adjusting the imputed values for specified subsets of observations. The first ADJUST option specifies the shift parameter $\delta = -0.4$ for the imputed Y1 values for observations for which TRT=1. The second ADJUST option specifies the shift parameter $\delta = -0.5$ for the imputed Y2 values for observations for which TRT=1.

Because Trt is listed in the VAR statement, it is used as a covariate for other imputed variables in the imputation process. In addition, because Trt is specified in the ADJUSTOBS= suboption, it is also used to select the subset of observations from which the imputed values for the variable are to be adjusted.

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.16.2](#) describes the method that is used in the multiple imputation process.

Output 61.16.2 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|-----------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.FCS1 |
| Method | FCS |
| Number of Imputations | 5 |
| Number of Burn-in Iterations | 25 |
| Seed for random number generator | 52387 |

The “FCS Model Specification” table in [Output 61.16.3](#) describes methods and imputed variables in the imputation model. The MI procedure uses the regression method to impute all the variables.

Output 61.16.3 FCS Model Specification

| FCS Model Specification | |
|-------------------------|-------------------|
| Method | Imputed Variables |
| Regression | y0 y1 y2 |
| Discriminant Function | Trt |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.16.4](#) lists distinct missing data patterns and their corresponding frequencies and percentages.

Output 61.16.4 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----|----|----|------|---------|
| Group | Trt | y0 | y1 | y2 | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | X | 39 | 39.00 |
| 2 | X | X | X | . | 29 | 29.00 |
| 3 | X | X | . | X | 32 | 32.00 |

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|--|-----------|--|-----------|--|
| -----Group Means----- | | | | | | |
| Group | y0 | | y1 | | y2 | |
| 1 | 10.108397 | | 10.380942 | | 10.606255 | |
| 2 | 10.207179 | | 10.626839 | | . | |
| 3 | 9.604041 | | . | | 10.396557 | |

The “MNAR Adjustments to Imputed Values” table in [Output 61.16.5](#) lists the adjustment parameters for the five imputations.

Output 61.16.5 MNAR Adjustments to Imputed Values

| MNAR Adjustments to Imputed Values | | |
|------------------------------------|--------------|---------|
| Imputed Variable | Observations | Shift |
| y1 | Trt = 1 | -0.4000 |
| y2 | Trt = 1 | -0.5000 |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex16 in [Output 61.16.6](#):

```
proc print data=outex16(obs=10);
  var _Imputation_ Trt y0 y1 y2;
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.16.6 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | | |
|---|--------------|-----|---------|---------|---------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Trt | y0 | y1 | y2 |
| 1 | 1 | 0 | 11.4826 | 11.0428 | 13.1181 |
| 2 | 1 | 0 | 9.6775 | 11.0418 | 8.9792 |
| 3 | 1 | 0 | 9.9504 | 11.1409 | 11.2598 |
| 4 | 1 | 0 | 11.0282 | 11.4097 | 10.8214 |
| 5 | 1 | 0 | 10.7107 | 10.5782 | 9.4899 |
| 6 | 1 | 1 | 9.0601 | 8.4791 | 10.6421 |
| 7 | 1 | 1 | 9.0467 | 9.4985 | 10.4719 |
| 8 | 1 | 1 | 10.6290 | 9.4941 | 10.7865 |
| 9 | 1 | 1 | 10.1277 | 10.9886 | 11.1983 |
| 10 | 1 | 1 | 9.6910 | 8.4576 | 10.9535 |

Example 61.17: Adjusting Imputed Classification Levels in Sensitivity Analysis

This example illustrates the pattern-mixture model approach to multiple imputation under the MNAR assumption by adjusting imputed classification levels.

Carpenter and Kenward (2013, pp. 240–241) describe an implementation of sensitivity analysis that adjusts an imputed missing covariate, where the covariate is a nominal classification variable.

Suppose a high school class is conducting a study to analyze the effects of an extra web-based study class and grade level on the improvement of test scores. The regression model that is used for the study is

$$\text{Score} = \text{Grade} \text{ Study} \text{ Score0}$$

where *Grade* is the grade level (with the values 6 to 8), *Study* is an indicator variable (with the values 1 for “completes the study class” and 0 for “does not complete the study class”), *Score0* is the current test score, and *Score* is the test score for the subsequent test.

Also suppose that *Study*, *Score0*, and *Score* are fully observed and the classification variable *Grade* contains missing grade levels. [Output 61.17.1](#) lists the first 10 observations in the data set *Mono2*.

Output 61.17.1 Student Test Data

| First 10 Obs in the Student Test Data | | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-------|---------|---------|-------|
| Obs | Grade | Score0 | Score | Study |
| 1 | 6 | 64.4898 | 68.8210 | 1 |
| 2 | 6 | 72.0700 | 76.5328 | 1 |
| 3 | 6 | 65.7766 | 75.5567 | 1 |
| 4 | . | 70.2853 | 76.0180 | 1 |
| 5 | 6 | 74.3388 | 80.0617 | 1 |
| 6 | 6 | 70.2207 | 76.1606 | 1 |
| 7 | 6 | 68.6904 | 77.9770 | 1 |
| 8 | . | 72.6758 | 79.6895 | 1 |
| 9 | 6 | 64.8939 | 69.3889 | 1 |
| 10 | 6 | 66.6038 | 72.7793 | 1 |

The following statements use the MONOTONE and MNAR statements to impute missing values for Grade under the MNAR assumption:

```
proc mi data=Mono2 seed=34857 nimpute=10 out=outex17;
  class Study Grade;
  monotone logistic (Grade / link=glogit);
  mnar adjust( Grade (event='6') /shift=2);
  var Study Score0 Score Grade;
run;
```

The LINK=GLOGIT suboption specifies that the generalized logit function be used in fitting the logistic model for Grade. The ADJUST option specifies a shift parameter $\delta = 2$ that is applied to the generalized logit model function values for the response level GRADE=6. This assumes that students who have a missing grade level are more likely to be students in grade 6.

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.17.2](#) describes the method that is used in the multiple imputation process.

Output 61.17.2 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.MONO2 |
| Method | Monotone |
| Number of Imputations | 10 |
| Seed for random number generator | 34857 |

The “Monotone Model Specification” table in [Output 61.17.3](#) describes methods and imputed variables in the imputation model. The MI procedure uses the logistic regression method (generalized logit model) to impute the variable Grade.

Output 61.17.3 Monotone Model Specification

| Monotone Model Specification | |
|------------------------------|-------------------|
| Method | Imputed Variables |
| Regression | Score0 Score |
| Logistic Regression | Grade |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.17.4](#) lists distinct missing data patterns and their corresponding frequencies and percentages.

Output 61.17.4 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|-------|--------|-------|-------|------|---------|
| Group | Study | Score0 | Score | Grade | Freq | Percent |
| 1 | X | X | X | X | 128 | 85.33 |
| 2 | X | X | X | . | 22 | 14.67 |

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------|--|-----------|--|--|--|
| -----Group Means----- | | | | | | |
| Group | Score0 | | Score | | | |
| 1 | 70.418230 | | 74.469573 | | | |
| 2 | 69.338503 | | 73.666293 | | | |

The “MNAR Adjustments to Imputed Values” table in [Output 61.17.5](#) lists the adjustment parameter for the 10 imputations.

Output 61.17.5 MNAR Adjustments to Imputed Values

| MNAR Adjustments to Imputed Values | | |
|------------------------------------|-------|--------|
| Imputed Variable | Event | Shift |
| Grade | 6 | 2.0000 |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex17 in [Output 61.17.6](#):

```
proc print data=outex17(obs=10);
  var _Imputation_ Grade Study Score0 Score;
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Student Test Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.17.6 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Student Test Data Set | | | | | |
|--|--------------|-------|-------|---------|---------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Grade | Study | Score0 | Score |
| 1 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 64.4898 | 68.8210 |
| 2 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 72.0700 | 76.5328 |
| 3 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 65.7766 | 75.5567 |
| 4 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 70.2853 | 76.0180 |
| 5 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 74.3388 | 80.0617 |
| 6 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 70.2207 | 76.1606 |
| 7 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 68.6904 | 77.9770 |
| 8 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 72.6758 | 79.6895 |
| 9 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 64.8939 | 69.3889 |
| 10 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 66.6038 | 72.7793 |

Example 61.18: Adjusting Imputed Values with Parameters in a Data Set

This example illustrates the pattern-mixture model approach in multiple imputation under the MNAR assumption by adjusting imputed values, using parameters that are stored in a data set.

Suppose that a pharmaceutical company is conducting a clinical trial to test the efficacy of a new drug. The trial consists of two groups of equally allocated patients: a treatment group that receives the new drug and a placebo control group. The variable *Trt* is an indicator variable, with a value of 1 for patients in the treatment group and a value of 0 for patients in the control group. The variable *Y0* is the baseline efficacy score, and the variable *Y1* is the efficacy score at a follow-up visit.

If the data set does not contain any missing values, then a regression model such as

$$Y1 = \text{Trt } Y0$$

can be used to test the efficacy of the treatment effect.

Now suppose that the variables *Trt* and *Y0* are fully observed and the variable *Y1* contains missing values in both the treatment and control groups. Table 61.11 shows the variables in the data set.

Table 61.11 Variables

| Variables | | |
|-----------|----|----|
| Trt | Y0 | Y1 |
| 0 | X | X |
| 1 | X | X |
| 0 | X | . |
| 1 | X | . |

Suppose the data set *Mono3* contains the data from the trial that have missing values in *Y1*. Output 61.18.1 lists the first 10 observations.

Output 61.18.1 Clinical Trial Data

| First 10 Obs in the Trial Data | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----|---------|---------|
| Obs | Trt | y0 | y1 |
| 1 | 0 | 10.5212 | 11.3604 |
| 2 | 0 | 8.5871 | 8.5178 |
| 3 | 0 | 9.3274 | . |
| 4 | 0 | 9.7519 | . |
| 5 | 0 | 9.3495 | 9.4369 |
| 6 | 1 | 11.5192 | 13.1344 |
| 7 | 1 | 10.7841 | . |
| 8 | 1 | 9.7717 | 10.8407 |
| 9 | 1 | 10.1455 | 10.7279 |
| 10 | 1 | 8.2463 | 9.5844 |

Multiple imputation often assumes that missing values are MAR. Here, however, it is plausible that the distributions of missing Y1 responses in the treatment and control groups have lower expected values than the corresponding distributions of the observed Y1 responses. Carpenter and Kenward (2013, pp. 129–130) describe an implementation of the pattern-mixture model approach that uses different shift parameters for the treatment and control groups, where the two parameters are correlated.

Assume that the expected shifts of the missing follow-up responses in the control and treatment groups, δ_c and δ_t , have a multivariate normal distribution

$$\begin{pmatrix} \delta_c \\ \delta_t \end{pmatrix} \sim N \left(\begin{pmatrix} -0.5 \\ -1 \end{pmatrix}, \begin{pmatrix} 0.01 & 0.001 \\ 0.001 & 0.01 \end{pmatrix} \right)$$

The following statements generate shift parameters for the control and treatment groups for six imputations:

```
proc iml;

    nimpute= 6;
    call randseed( 15323);
    mean= { -0.5 -1};
    cov= { 0.01 0.001 , 0.001 0.01};

    /*---- Simulate nimpute bivariate normal variates ----*/
    d= randnormal( nimpute, mean, cov);

    impu= j(nimpute, 1, 0);
    do j=1 to nimpute;  impu[j,]= j;  end;
    delta= impu || d;

    /*--- Output shift parameters for groups ----*/
    create parm1 from delta[colname={_Imputation_ Shift_C Shift_T}];
    append from delta;
quit;
```

Output 61.18.2 lists the generated shift parameters in Parm1.

Output 61.18.2 Shift Parameters for Imputations

| Shift Parameters for Imputations | | | |
|----------------------------------|--------------|----------|----------|
| Obs | _IMPUTATION_ | SHIFT_C | SHIFT_T |
| 1 | 1 | -0.56986 | -0.90494 |
| 2 | 2 | -0.38681 | -0.84523 |
| 3 | 3 | -0.58342 | -0.92793 |
| 4 | 4 | -0.48210 | -0.99031 |
| 5 | 5 | -0.57188 | -1.02095 |
| 6 | 6 | -0.57604 | -1.00853 |

The following statements impute missing values for Y1 under the MNAR assumption. The shift parameters for the 10 imputations that are stored in the Parm1 data set are used to adjust the imputed values.

```
proc mi data=Mono3 seed=1423741 nimpute=6 out=outex18;
  class Trt;
  monotone reg;
  mnar adjust( y1 / adjustobs=(Trt='0') parms(shift=shift_c)=parm1)
        adjust( y1 / adjustobs=(Trt='1') parms(shift=shift_t)=parm1);
  var Trt y0 y1;
run;
```

The ADJUST option specifies parameters for adjusting the imputed values of Y1 for specified subsets of observations. The first ADJUST option specifies that the shift parameters that are stored in the variable SHIFT_C are to be applied to the imputed Y1 values of observations where TRT=0 for the corresponding imputations. The second ADJUST option specifies that the shift parameters that are stored in the variable SHIFT_T are to be applied to the imputed Y1 values of observations where TRT=1 for the corresponding imputations.

The “Model Information” table in [Output 61.18.3](#) describes the method that is used in the multiple imputation process.

Output 61.18.3 Model Information

| The MI Procedure | |
|----------------------------------|------------|
| Model Information | |
| Data Set | WORK.MONO3 |
| Method | Monotone |
| Number of Imputations | 6 |
| Seed for random number generator | 1423741 |

The “Monotone Model Specification” table in [Output 61.18.4](#) describes methods and imputed variables in the imputation model. The MI procedure uses the regression method to impute the variable Y1.

Output 61.18.4 Monotone Model Specification

| Monotone Model Specification | |
|------------------------------|-------------------|
| Method | Imputed Variables |
| Regression | y0 y1 |

The “Missing Data Patterns” table in [Output 61.18.5](#) lists distinct missing data patterns and their corresponding frequencies and percentages. The table confirms a monotone missing pattern for these variables.

Output 61.18.5 Missing Data Patterns

| Missing Data Patterns | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----|----|------|---------|-----------------------|-----------|
| Group | Trt | y0 | y1 | Freq | Percent | -----Group Means----- | |
| | | | | | | y0 | y1 |
| 1 | X | X | X | 75 | 75.00 | 9.996993 | 10.655039 |
| 2 | X | X | . | 25 | 25.00 | 10.181488 | . |

The “MNAR Adjustments to Imputed Values” table in [Output 61.18.6](#) lists the adjustment parameters for the 10 imputations.

Output 61.18.6 MNAR Adjustments to Imputed Values

| MNAR Adjustments to Imputed Values | | | |
|------------------------------------|------------|--------------|---------|
| Imputed Variable | Imputation | Observations | Shift |
| y1 | 1 | Trt = 0 | -0.5699 |
| | 1 | Trt = 1 | -0.9049 |
| | 2 | Trt = 0 | -0.3868 |
| | 2 | Trt = 1 | -0.8452 |
| | 3 | Trt = 0 | -0.5834 |
| | 3 | Trt = 1 | -0.9279 |
| | 4 | Trt = 0 | -0.4821 |
| | 4 | Trt = 1 | -0.9903 |
| | 5 | Trt = 0 | -0.5719 |
| | 5 | Trt = 1 | -1.0209 |
| | 6 | Trt = 0 | -0.5760 |
| | 6 | Trt = 1 | -1.0085 |

The following statements list the first 10 observations of the data set Outex18 in [Output 61.18.7](#):

```
proc print data=outex18(obs=10);
  var _Imputation_ Trt Y0 Y1;
  title 'First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set';
run;
```

Output 61.18.7 Imputed Data Set

| First 10 Observations of the Imputed Data Set | | | | |
|---|--------------|-----|---------|---------|
| Obs | _Imputation_ | Trt | y0 | y1 |
| 1 | 1 | 0 | 10.5212 | 11.3604 |
| 2 | 1 | 0 | 8.5871 | 8.5178 |
| 3 | 1 | 0 | 9.3274 | 8.2456 |
| 4 | 1 | 0 | 9.7519 | 10.5152 |
| 5 | 1 | 0 | 9.3495 | 9.4369 |
| 6 | 1 | 1 | 11.5192 | 13.1344 |
| 7 | 1 | 1 | 10.7841 | 9.4660 |
| 8 | 1 | 1 | 9.7717 | 10.8407 |
| 9 | 1 | 1 | 10.1455 | 10.7279 |
| 10 | 1 | 1 | 8.2463 | 9.5844 |

References

- Allison, P. D. (2000), "Multiple Imputation for Missing Data: A Cautionary Tale," *Sociological Methods and Research*, 28, 301–309.
- Allison, P. D. (2001), *Missing Data*, Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage Publications.
- Anderson, T. W. (1984), *An Introduction to Multivariate Statistical Analysis*, 2nd Edition, New York: John Wiley & Sons.
- Barnard, J. and Meng, X. L. (1999), "Applications of Multiple Imputation in Medical Studies: From AIDS to NHANES," *Statistical Methods in Medical Research*, 8, 17–36.
- Barnard, J. and Rubin, D. B. (1999), "Small-Sample Degrees of Freedom with Multiple Imputation," *Biometrika*, 86, 948–955.
- Brand, J. P. L. (1999), *Development, Implementation, and Evaluation of Multiple Imputation Strategies for the Statistical Analysis of Incomplete Data Sets*, Ph.D. thesis, Erasmus University.
- Carpenter, J. R. and Kenward, M. G. (2013), *Multiple Imputation and Its Application*, New York: John Wiley & Sons.
- Dempster, A. P., Laird, N. M., and Rubin, D. B. (1977), "Maximum Likelihood from Incomplete Data via the EM Algorithm," *Journal of the Royal Statistical Society, Series B*, 39, 1–38.
- Gadbury, G. L., Coffey, C. S., and Allison, D. B. (2003), "Modern Statistical Methods for Handling Missing Repeated Measurements in Obesity Trial Data: Beyond LOCF," *Obesity Reviews*, 4, 175–184.
- Gelman, A. and Rubin, D. B. (1992), "Inference from Iterative Simulation Using Multiple Sequences," *Statistical Science*, 7, 457–472.
- Goodnight, J. H. (1979), "A Tutorial on the Sweep Operator," *American Statistician*, 33, 149–158.

- Heitjan, F. and Little, R. J. A. (1991), "Multiple Imputation for the Fatal Accident Reporting System," *Applied Statistics*, 40, 13–29.
- Horton, N. J. and Lipsitz, S. R. (2001), "Multiple Imputation in Practice: Comparison of Software Packages for Regression Models with Missing Variables," *American Statistician*, 55, 244–254.
- Lavori, P. W., Dawson, R., and Shera, D. (1995), "A Multiple Imputation Strategy for Clinical Trials with Truncation of Patient Data," *Statistics in Medicine*, 14, 1913–1925.
- Li, K. H. (1988), "Imputation Using Markov Chains," *Journal of Statistical Computation and Simulation*, 30, 57–79.
- Li, K. H., Raghunathan, T. E., and Rubin, D. B. (1991), "Large-Sample Significance Levels from Multiply Imputed Data Using Moment-Based Statistics and an F Reference Distribution," *Journal of the American Statistical Association*, 86, 1065–1073.
- Little, R. J. A. (1993), "Pattern-Mixture Models for Multivariate Incomplete Data," *Journal of the American Statistical Association*, 88, 125–134.
- Little, R. J. A. (1995), "Modeling the Drop-Out Mechanism in Repeated-Measures Studies," *Journal of the American Statistical Association*, 90, 1112–1121.
- Little, R. J. A. and Rubin, D. B. (2002), *Statistical Analysis with Missing Data*, 2nd Edition, Hoboken, NJ: John Wiley & Sons.
- Liu, C. (1993), "Bartlett's Decomposition of the Posterior Distribution of the Covariance for Normal Monotone Ignorable Missing Data," *Journal of Multivariate Analysis*, 46, 198–206.
- McLachlan, G. J. and Krishnan, T. (1997), *The EM Algorithm and Extensions*, New York: John Wiley & Sons.
- Molenberghs, G. and Kenward, M. G. (2007), *Missing Data in Clinical Studies*, New York: John Wiley & Sons.
- National Research Council (2010), *The Prevention and Treatment of Missing Data in Clinical Trials*, Panel on Handling Missing Data in Clinical Trials, Committee on National Statistics, Division of Behavioral and Social Sciences and Education, Washington, DC: National Academies Press.
- O'Neill, R. T. and Temple, R. (2012), "The Prevention and Treatment of Missing Data in Clinical Trials: An FDA Perspective on the Importance of Dealing with It," *Clinical Pharmacology and Therapeutics*, 91, 550–554.
- Ratitch, B. and O'Kelly, M. (2011), "Implementation of Pattern-Mixture Models Using Standard SAS/STAT Procedures," in *Proceedings of PharmaSUG 2011 (Pharmaceutical Industry SAS Users Group)*, SP04, Nashville.
- Rosenbaum, P. R. and Rubin, D. B. (1983), "The Central Role of the Propensity Score in Observational Studies for Causal Effects," *Biometrika*, 70, 41–55.
- Rubin, D. B. (1976), "Inference and Missing Data," *Biometrika*, 63, 581–592.
- Rubin, D. B. (1987), *Multiple Imputation for Nonresponse in Surveys*, New York: John Wiley & Sons.

- Rubin, D. B. (1996), "Multiple Imputation after 18+ Years," *Journal of the American Statistical Association*, 91, 473–489.
- Schafer, J. L. (1997), *Analysis of Incomplete Multivariate Data*, New York: Chapman & Hall.
- Schafer, J. L. (1999), "Multiple Imputation: A Primer," *Statistical Methods in Medical Research*, 8, 3–15.
- Schenker, N. and Taylor, J. M. G. (1996), "Partially Parametric Techniques for Multiple Imputation," *Computational Statistics and Data Analysis*, 22, 425–446.
- Tanner, M. A. and Wong, W. H. (1987), "The Calculation of Posterior Distributions by Data Augmentation," *Journal of the American Statistical Association*, 82, 528–540.
- van Buuren, S. (2007), "Multiple Imputation of Discrete and Continuous Data by Fully Conditional Specification," *Statistical Methods in Medical Research*, 16, 219–242.
- van Buuren, S. (2012), *Flexible Imputation of Missing Data*, Boca Raton, FL: Chapman & Hall/CRC.
- van Buuren, S., Boshuizen, H. C., and Knook, D. L. (1999), "Multiple Imputation of Missing Blood Pressure Covariates in Survival Analysis," *Statistics in Medicine*, 18, 681–694.

Subject Index

- adjusted degrees of freedom
 - MI procedure, 5097
- analyst's model
 - MI procedure, 5097
- approximate Bayesian bootstrap
 - MI procedure, 5079
- arbitrary missing pattern
 - MI procedure, 5070
- autocorrelation function plot
 - MI procedure, 5091
- Bayes' theorem
 - MI procedure, 5083
- Bayesian inference
 - MI procedure, 5083
- between-imputation variance
 - MI procedure, 5096
- bootstrap
 - MI procedure, 5055
- CCMV
 - MI procedure, 5059
- combining inferences
 - MI procedure, 5095
- complete case missing value
 - MI procedure, 5059
- converge in EM algorithm
 - MI procedure, 5046
- convergence in EM algorithm
 - MI procedure, 5055
- convergence in FCS Methods
 - MI procedure, 5082
- convergence in MCMC
 - MI procedure, 5090, 5107
- cumulative logit model
 - MI procedure, 5063
- degrees of freedom
 - MI procedure, 5096
- discriminant function method
 - MI procedure, 5074
- EM algorithm
 - MI procedure, 5067, 5108
- FCS method
 - MI procedure, 5080
- fraction of missing information
 - MI procedure, 5096
- generalized logit model
 - MI procedure, 5063
- graphics
 - saving output (MI), 5054
- imputation methods
 - MI procedure, 5070
- imputation model
 - MI procedure, 5107
- imputer's model
 - MI procedure, 5097
- input data set
 - MI procedure, 5043, 5054, 5061, 5092
- logistic regression method
 - MI procedure, 5076
- LR statistics
 - MI procedure, 5090
- MAR
 - MI procedure, 5036, 5068, 5106
- MCAR
 - MI procedure, 5068
- MCMC method
 - MI procedure, 5082
- MCMC monotone-data imputation
 - MI procedure, 5107
- MI procedure
 - adjusted degrees of freedom, 5097
 - analyst's model, 5097
 - approximate Bayesian bootstrap, 5079
 - arbitrary missing pattern, 5070
 - autocorrelation function plot, 5091
 - Bayes' theorem, 5083
 - Bayesian inference, 5083
 - between-imputation variance, 5096
 - bootstrap, 5055
 - CCMV, 5059
 - combining inferences, 5095
 - complete case missing value, 5059
 - converge in EM algorithm, 5046
 - convergence in EM algorithm, 5055
 - convergence in FCS Methods, 5082
 - convergence in MCMC, 5090, 5107
 - cumulative logit model, 5063
 - degrees of freedom, 5096
 - discriminant function method, 5074
 - EM algorithm, 5067, 5108
 - FCS method, 5080

- fraction of missing information, 5096
- generalized logit model, 5063
- imputation methods, 5070
- imputation model, 5107
- imputer's model, 5097
- input data set, 5043, 5054, 5061, 5092
- introductory example, 5037
- logistic regression method, 5076
- LR statistics, 5090
- MAR, 5036, 5068, 5106
- MCAR, 5068
- MCMC method, 5082
- MCMC monotone-data imputation, 5107
- missing at random, 5036, 5068, 5106
- missing not at random, 5037
- MNAR, 5037, 5042, 5059, 5101
- monotone method, 5072
- monotone missing pattern, 5035, 5069
- multiple imputation efficiency, 5097
- multivariate normality assumption, 5107
- NCMV, 5060
- neighboring case missing value, 5060
- number of imputations, 5106
- ODS graph names, 5109
- ODS table names, 5108
- output data sets, 5044, 5047, 5055, 5094
- output parameter estimates, 5055
- parameter simulation, 5098
- pattern-mixture model, 5099
- predictive mean matching method, 5074
- producing monotone missingness, 5087
- propensity score method, 5079, 5107
- random number generators, 5044
- regression method, 5073, 5107
- relative efficiency, 5097
- relative increase in variance, 5096
- saving graphics output, 5054
- selection model, 5100
- sensitivity analyses, 5099
- sensitivity analysis, 5059
- singularity, 5045
- Summary of Issues in Multiple Imputation, 5106
- suppressing output, 5044
- syntax, 5041
- total variance, 5096
- trace plot, 5091
- transformation, 5065
- within-imputation variance, 5096
- worst linear function of parameters, 5090
- MI procedure, EM statement
 - output data sets, 5046
- missing at random
 - MI procedure, 5036, 5068, 5106
- missing not at random
 - MI procedure, 5037
- MNAR
 - MI procedure, 5037, 5042, 5059, 5101
- monotone method
 - MI procedure, 5072
- monotone missing pattern
 - MI procedure, 5035, 5069
- multiple imputation efficiency
 - MI procedure, 5097
- multiple imputations analysis, 5035
- multivariate normality assumption
 - MI procedure, 5107
- NCMV
 - MI procedure, 5060
- neighboring case missing value
 - MI procedure, 5060
- number of imputations
 - MI procedure, 5106
- ODS graph names
 - MI procedure, 5109
- output data sets
 - MI procedure, 5044, 5047, 5055, 5094
 - MI procedure, EM statement, 5046
- output parameter estimates
 - MI procedure, 5055
- parameter simulation
 - MI procedure, 5098
- pattern-mixture model
 - MI procedure, 5099
- predictive mean matching method
 - MI procedure, 5074
- producing monotone missingness
 - MI procedure, 5087
- propensity score method
 - MI procedure, 5079, 5107
- random number generators
 - MI procedure, 5044
- regression method
 - MI procedure, 5073, 5107
- relative efficiency
 - MI procedure, 5097
- relative increase in variance
 - MI procedure, 5096
- selection model
 - MI procedure, 5100
- sensitivity analyses
 - MI procedure, 5099
- sensitivity analysis
 - MI procedure, 5059
- singularity

- MI procedure, [5045](#)
- suppressing output
 - MI procedure, [5044](#)
- total variance
 - MI procedure, [5096](#)
- trace plot
 - MI procedure, [5091](#)
- transformation
 - MI procedure, [5065](#)
- within-imputation variance
 - MI procedure, [5096](#)
- worst linear function of parameters
 - MI procedure, [5090](#)

Syntax Index

- ACF option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5056](#)
- ACFPLOT option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5052](#)
- ADJUST option
 - MNAR statement (MI), [5060](#)
- ADJUSTOBS= option
 - MNAR statement, [5060](#)
- ALPHA= option
 - PROC MI statement, [5043](#)
- BOOTSTRAP option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5055](#)
- BOXCOX transformation
 - TRANSFORM statement (MI), [5065](#)
- BY statement
 - MI procedure, [5045](#)
- C= option
 - TRANSFORM statement (MI), [5065](#)
- CCONF= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5053](#)
- CCONNECT= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5058](#)
- CFRAME= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5053](#), [5058](#)
- CHAIN= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5054](#)
- CLASS statement
 - MI procedure, [5045](#)
- CLASSEFFECTS= option
 - FCS statement (MI), [5049](#)
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), [5062](#)
- CNEEDLES= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5053](#)
- CONVERGE option
 - EM statement (MI), [5046](#)
- CONVERGE= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5055](#)
- COV option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5052](#), [5057](#)
- CREF= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5053](#)
- CSYMBOL= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5053](#), [5058](#)
- DATA= option
 - PROC MI statement, [5043](#)
- DELTA= option
 - MNAR statement, [5060](#)
- DESCENDING option
 - FCS statement (MI), [5050](#)
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), [5063](#)
- DETAILS option
 - FCS statement (MI), [5049](#), [5050](#)
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), [5062](#), [5063](#)
- DISCRIM option
 - FCS statement (MI), [5049](#)
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), [5062](#)
- DISPLAYINIT option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5054](#)
- EM statement
 - MI procedure, [5046](#)
- EXP transformation
 - TRANSFORM statement (MI), [5065](#)
- FCS statement
 - MI procedure, [5047](#)
- FREQ statement
 - MI procedure, [5051](#)
- GOUT= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5054](#)
- HSYMBOL= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5053](#), [5058](#)
- IMPUTE= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5054](#)
- INEST= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5054](#)
- INITIAL option
 - EM statement (MI), [5046](#)
- INITIAL= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5054](#)
- ITPRINT option
 - EM statement (MI), [5046](#)
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5055](#)
- LAMBDA= option
 - TRANSFORM statement (MI), [5065](#)
- LCONF= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5053](#)
- LCONNECT= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5058](#)
- LINK= option
 - FCS statement (MI), [5050](#)

- MONOTONE statement (MI), 5063
- LOG option
 - MCMC statement (MI), 5053, 5058
- LOG transformation
 - TRANSFORM statement (MI), 5065
- LOGISTIC option
 - FCS statement (MI), 5050
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), 5063
- LOGIT transformation
 - TRANSFORM statement (MI), 5065
- LREF= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), 5053
- MAXIMUM= option
 - PROC MI statement, 5043
- MAXITER= option
 - EM statement (MI), 5046
 - MCMC statement (MI), 5055
- MCMC statement
 - MI procedure, 5051
- MEAN option
 - MCMC statement (MI), 5052, 5057
- MI procedure, BY statement, 5045
- MI procedure, CLASS statement, 5045
- MI procedure, EM statement, 5046
 - CONVERGE option, 5046
 - INITIAL= option, 5046
 - ITPRINT option, 5046
 - MAXITER= option, 5046
 - OUT= option, 5046
 - OUTEM= option, 5046
 - OUTITER= option, 5046
 - XCONV option, 5046
- MI procedure, FCS statement, 5047
 - CLASSEFFECTS= option, 5049
 - DESCENDING option, 5050
 - DETAILS option, 5049, 5050
 - DISCRIM option, 5049
 - LINK= option, 5050
 - LOGISTIC option, 5050
 - NBITER= option, 5047
 - ORDER= option, 5050
 - OUTITER= option, 5047
 - PCOV= option, 5049
 - PRIOR= option, 5049
 - REG option, 5050
 - REGPMM option, 5050
 - REGPREDMEANMATCH option, 5050
 - REGRESSION option, 5050
 - TRACE option, 5048
- MI procedure, FREQ statement, 5051
- MI procedure, MCMC statement, 5051
 - ACF option, 5056
 - ACFPLOT option, 5052
 - BOOTSTRAP option, 5055
 - CCONF= option, 5053
 - CCONNECT= option, 5058
 - CFRAME= option, 5053, 5058
 - CHAIN= option, 5054
 - CNEEDLES= option, 5053
 - CONVERGE= option, 5055
 - COV option, 5052, 5057
 - CREF= option, 5053
 - CSYMBOL= option, 5053, 5058
 - DISPLAYINIT option, 5054
 - GOUT= option, 5054
 - HSYMBOL= option, 5053, 5058
 - IMPUTE= option, 5054
 - INEST= option, 5054
 - INITIAL= option, 5054
 - ITPRINT option, 5055
 - LCONF= option, 5053
 - LCONNECT= option, 5058
 - LOG option, 5053, 5058
 - LREF= option, 5053
 - MAXITER= option, 5055
 - MEAN option, 5052, 5057
 - NAME= option, 5053, 5058
 - NBITER= option, 5055
 - NITER= option, 5055
 - NLAG= option, 5053
 - OUTEST= option, 5055
 - OUTITER= option, 5055
 - PRIOR= option, 5057
 - START= option, 5057
 - SYMBOL= option, 5053, 5058
 - TIMEPLOT option, 5057
 - TITLE= option, 5053, 5058
 - TRACE option, 5056
 - WCONF= option, 5053
 - WCONNECT= option, 5058
 - WLF option, 5052, 5057, 5058
 - WNEEDLES= option, 5054
 - WREF= option, 5054
 - XCONV= option, 5055
- MI procedure, MNAR statement, 5059
 - ADJUST option, 5060
 - ADJUSTOBS= option, 5060
 - DELTA= option, 5060
 - MODEL option, 5059
 - MODELOBS= option, 5059
 - PARMS= option, 5061
 - SCALE= option, 5060
 - SHIFT= option, 5060
 - SIGMA= option, 5060
- MI procedure, MONOTONE statement, 5061
 - CLASSEFFECTS= option, 5062
 - DESCENDING option, 5063

- DETAILS option, 5062, 5063
- DISCRIM option, 5062
- LINK= option, 5063
- LOGISTIC option, 5063
- ORDER= option, 5063
- PCOV= option, 5063
- PRIOR= option, 5063
- PROPENSITY option, 5063
- REG option, 5064
- REGPMM option, 5064
- REGPREDMEANMATCH option, 5064
- REGRESSION option, 5064
- MI procedure, PROC MI statement, 5042
 - ALPHA= option, 5043
 - DATA= option, 5043
 - MAXIMUM= option, 5043
 - MINIMUM= option, 5043
 - MINMAXITER= option, 5043
 - MU0= option, 5043
 - NIMPUTE= option, 5044
 - NOPRINT option, 5044
 - OUT= option, 5044
 - ROUND= option, 5044
 - SEED option, 5044
 - SIMPLE, 5045
 - SINGULAR option, 5045
 - THETA0= option, 5043
- MI procedure, TRANSFORM statement, 5064
 - BOXCOX transformation, 5065
 - C= option, 5065
 - EXP transformation, 5065
 - LAMBDA= option, 5065
 - LOG transformation, 5065
 - LOGIT transformation, 5065
 - POWER transformation, 5065
- MI procedure, VAR statement, 5066
- MINIMUM= option
 - PROC MI statement, 5043
- MINMAXITER= option
 - PROC MI statement, 5043
- MNAR statement
 - MI procedure, 5059
- MODEL option
 - MNAR statement (MI), 5059
- MODELOBS= option
 - MNAR statement (MI), 5059
- MONOTONE statement
 - MI procedure, 5061
- MU0= option
 - PROC MI statement, 5043
- NAME= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), 5053, 5058
- NBITER= option
 - FCS statement (MI), 5047
 - MCMC statement (MI), 5055
- NIMPUTE= option
 - PROC MI statement, 5044
- NITER= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), 5055
- NLAG= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), 5053
- NOPRINT option
 - PROC MI statement, 5044
- ORDER= option
 - FCS statement (MI), 5050
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), 5063
- OUT= option
 - EM statement (MI), 5046
 - PROC MI statement, 5044
- OUTEM= option
 - EM statement (MI), 5046
- OUTEST= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), 5055
- OUTITER= option
 - EM statement (MI), 5046
 - FCS statement (MI), 5047
 - MCMC statement (MI), 5055
- PARMS= option
 - MNAR statement, 5061
- PCOV= option
 - FCS statement (MI), 5049
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), 5063
- POWER transformation
 - TRANSFORM statement (MI), 5065
- PRIOR= option
 - FCS statement (MI), 5049
 - MCMC statement (MI), 5057
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), 5063
- PROC MI statement, *see* MI procedure
- PROPENSITY option
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), 5063
- REG option
 - FCS statement (MI), 5050
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), 5064
- REGPMM option
 - FCS statement (MI), 5050
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), 5064
- REGPREDMEANMATCH option
 - FCS statement (MI), 5050
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), 5064
- REGRESSION option
 - FCS statement (MI), 5050
 - MONOTONE statement (MI), 5064
- ROUND= option
 - PROC MI statement, 5044

- SCALE= option
 - MNAR statement, [5060](#)
- SEED option
 - PROC MI statement, [5044](#)
- SHIFT= option
 - MNAR statement, [5060](#)
- SIGMA= option
 - MNAR statement, [5060](#)
- SIMPLE option
 - PROC MI statement, [5045](#)
- SINGULAR option
 - PROC MI statement, [5045](#)
- START= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5057](#)
- SYMBOL= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5053](#), [5058](#)

- THETA0= option
 - PROC MI statement, [5043](#)
- TIMEPLOT option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5057](#)
- TITLE= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5053](#), [5058](#)
- TRACE option
 - FCS statement (MI), [5048](#)
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5056](#)
- TRANSFORM statement
 - MI procedure, [5064](#)

- VAR statement
 - MI procedure, [5066](#)

- WCONF= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5053](#)
- WCONNECT= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5058](#)
- WLF option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5052](#), [5057](#), [5058](#)
- WNEEDLES= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5054](#)
- WREF= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5054](#)

- XCONV option
 - EM statement (MI), [5046](#)
- XCONV= option
 - MCMC statement (MI), [5055](#)